

Dajjāl II: The International Dajjālī Government: From Inception  
to Culmination

Author: Muftī Abū Lubābah Shah Mansūr *hafizabullāb*

Translated by: Muftī Abdullah Moolla

First Edition: Ramadān 1442/April 2021

Published by: Dār-ul-‘Ulūm Zakariyya

Lenasia, South Africa



## CONTENTS

Dedication.....	7
Foreword: Maulānā Dāwūd Seedat.....	8
Foreword: Maulānā Shabbier Ahmed Saloojee.....	10
Foreword: Muftī Ebrahim Salejee .....	12
Foreword: Maulānā Abdul Hamīd Is'hāq .....	14
Preface.....	17
In the Recesses of the Heart .....	17
Part 1: An Account of the Dajjālī Government.....	20
Inception & Culmination.....	20
Political Lies & False Meed .....	22
Crusades or Battle of Bloodlines .....	24
Fearful Dream & Terrifying Interpretation.....	26
Part 2: From the Knights Templar to the Freemasons.....	28
Close to the Temple Ruins .....	28
Guards of the Blessed Relics .....	30
Knights Templar & Interest Banking.....	32
Knights Templar & Insurance.....	34
The First Model of Interest Based Banking .....	36

3 | Dajjāl II: *The International Dajjālī Government*

From Interest to Tax.....	37
Devil's Politics or Zionist Army .....	39
Part 3: Friday the 13 <sup>th</sup> .....	40
Beginning of Democracy .....	42
New Appearance of the Knights Templar in the form of the Freemasons .....	44
From Collective Living to Collective Destruction.....	46
From Rahmānī Khilāfat to Dajjālī Governance .....	48
Framework of The International Dajjālī Government .....	62
The Main Objective of the International Secret Brotherhood.....	67
Practical Plans to Acquire these Objectives .....	71
Sketch of the International Dajjālī Government.....	74
The Future Global Dajjālī Government.....	75
Efforts to subdue the Minds in order to Establish the Dajjālī Government .....	81
Black Magic & Sorcery .....	84
MK Ultra .....	87
Microchips .....	102
Short Vision .....	108
Backtracking .....	110
Traps of Shaytān .....	113

4 | Dajjāl II: *The International Dajjālī Government*

Plots of Shaytān .....	124
Backtracking in Music.....	124
Television & Films.....	130
Cartoons.....	131
Tales.....	132
Novels .....	133
Efforts to subdue the Bodies in order to set up the Dajjālī Government .....	136
European Slave of the Twelve Leaders .....	137
Biological Warfare against Humanity .....	139
Merciful Christian Researchers .....	142
Under the Guise of a Vaccine Programme.....	148
The Story goes much Further .....	150
The Shadow of Dajjāl.....	151
The Worthless Slave of Dajjāl .....	161
Efforts to subdue the Atmosphere in order to establish the Dajjālī Government .....	178
Area 51.....	178
President of the Global Village.....	183
What are UFO's?.....	185
What Technology is used in UFO's? .....	185

5 | Dajjāl II: *The International Dajjālī Government*

Where do UFO's come from? .....	186
View of the staunch Christians about UFO's .....	187
Analysis of the American Government about UFO's.....	188
Story of the one Investigating the Secret of the Devil.....	191
From Devil's Island to the Devil's Triangle .....	197
Secret Dajjālī Government of USA .....	205
What is the Illuminati? .....	205
Plan of the Illuminati to take Control of the World .....	209
Summary.....	214
Dajjālī Government: In the Eyes of the East & the West .....	219
Battle between Intellect & Love .....	221
Destruction & Establishment .....	221
First & Final Foundation.....	221
From the Land of Quds to the Muqaddas Land .....	223
The Coveted Arabs and Jealous Stranger.....	224
Story of Three Foundational Cities .....	225
Sketch of the Clash .....	226
Division of the Rahmānī Government .....	230
Treatment for Filthy Desires.....	232
Three Important Islāmic Countries.....	233

6 | Dajjāl II: *The International Dajjālī Government*

From the Lamps of Love .....	234
Plans to save one's self from the fitnah of Dajjāl .....	236
Questions & Answers.....	247
Prophecies, Masjid Al-Aqsā or Temple of Solomon, Question to the Christians.....	247
Expediency or Self-Honour, Cloning or Rays, after a Century.....	259
Encouragement for the Battle of Hind, Practical Plan for Jihād, Seeking for the Leader .....	267
Twenty-Five Questions, One Prescription .....	272
The False Persona Fabricated by the West & Dajjāl .....	294
Countdown .....	296
Contradiction or Error .....	302
Nazm.....	306
O Allāh, Save us from the Fitnah of Dajjāl .....	306
Translator's Note.....	307
The Author.....	308



## DEDICATION

- ❖ To the people of *īmān* who are not ready to bow before the powerful authority of those who support the *Dajjālī Fitnah* despite these powers having control over the laws and means
- ❖ For those who live a life of *īmān* and want to die upon it

O Allāh, make us from them through Your mercy, O the Most Merciful of those who show mercy

## FOREWORD: Maulānā Dāwūd Seedat

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

نحمده ونصلي على رسوله الكريم

Our Beloved Nabī-e-Karīm ﷺ as well as all the Ambiyā' ﷺ warned their respective nations regarding the *fitnah* of Dajjāl.

As we edge closer to *Qiyāmah*, we also edge closer to the time when Dajjāl will be released by the command of Allāh ﷻ. What we must realize is that the entire *fitnah* of Dajjāl is covered with so much of deception that if we do not hold on firmly to the Qur'ān and Sunnah as explained by the Sahābah ﷺ and our pious predecessors, then one will be easily duped into falling in the traps of Dajjāl without even realizing it. May Allāh ﷻ save us.   
Āmīn

*Alhamdulillah*, the second volume of this book enlightens us and thus forearms us regarding this deception from all levels so that with the help of Allāh ﷻ, our *īmān* can be saved from the onslaught of the Dajjālī *fitan*.

We should read this book with the above in mind. At the same time, never lose hope or become over awed and overwhelming by these plots. Always remember that there is no power and might

above that of Allāh ﷻ and as long as we hold on firm to the *sharī'ah* and the Sunnah of Nabī ﷺ, Allāh ﷻ will protect us.

May Allāh ﷻ accept this work and make it a means of *hidayah* (guidance) for the entire world. Āmīn

May Allāh ﷻ reward the author, the translator, our Dār-ul-'Ulūm Zakariyya, and all those who were involved in any way with the best of both worlds for making this work available to the Ummah. Āmīn



### **FOREWORD: Maulānā Shabbier Ahmed Saloojee**



We are facing very challenging circumstances. The stage has been set for the New World Order and the emergence of Dajjāl.

Every Nabī had warned his nation about Dajjāl. Our Beloved Nabī ﷺ had also forewarned in detail regarding the emergence of Dajjāl and the trials that would follow; more so because Dajjāl would emerge in the era of Rasūlullāh ﷺ.

Undoubtedly, Dajjāl is Shaytān Al-Akbar. In different ways, varying invitations are given towards Satanism, with the objective being to detach humanity from Allāh ﷻ and His *Dīn*.

In this book, Dajjāl II, written in January 2010, Muftī Abū Lubābah - may Allāh ﷻ reward him tremendously - has explained the system of the New World Order and the establishment of the Illuminati and its goals, which appear to be materialism manifested in globalization.

The book also expounds the various methods that would emerge. For example, *sibr* (witchcraft, black magic etc.) and invitation of influential people, including some learned people, to join them, with big promises of material wealth and position, of course, at

the expense of their *īmān*. The book also details the remedy to this great challenge.

It is imperative for every individual to study this treatise in order to understand the present-day efforts being laid out to destroy one's link to Allāh ﷻ and His *Dīn*. Reading it sincerely will inspire a person to safeguard *īmān*. It will also encourage one to hold firmly to the *Sunnah* without compromise, Inshā Allāh.

The present-day efforts are aimed at snatching away *īmān*, and if not, to at least create doubts in *īmān*. They also propagate deception and reliance upon lies, instead of the truth. These are the very tools and objectives of Dajjāl.

Under these trying circumstances, where there is a definite war between *Haqq* and *Bātil*, it is necessary for a believer to take a definite stance with the *Haqq*. The defenders of *Haqq* will be people who have sacrificed their lives for uncompromised *Dīn*. Remaining upon *Haqq* and being with the People of *Haqq* would require sacrifices. Its rewards would be immense and eternal.

We beg Allāh ﷻ to accept this work and make it a means of benefit and grant us steadfastness on *Haqq* until our last breath.  
Āmīn



## **FOREWORD: Mufti Ebrahim Salejee**



All praise is due to Allāh ﷻ. May His choicest salutations and blessings continue to descend upon our Leader and Master Sayyidunā Muhammad ﷺ till the end of time and beyond.

No amount of appreciation will ever be enough for his countless favours upon us. From amongst the greatest favours bestowed upon us is *īmān* and the blessing of being from the blessed Ummah of Nabī ﷺ. There exists nothing but beauty, perfection, safety and honour in the Mubarak teachings and life of our beloved Nabī ﷺ.

Nabī ﷺ gave us glad tidings of many things and also warned us of many trials and *fitnahs* to come. Together with forewarning us of the trials, Nabī ﷺ also showed us the solution and precautions that we may adopt when we are faced with these different trials and *fitnahs*.

Among the *fitnahs* that he warned us about is the fitnah of the Dajjāl, which is the greatest fitnah that the Ummah will face before the last day. Every Nabī warned his Ummah about Dajjāl and Our beloved Nabī Muhammad ﷺ had also warned his Ummah about Dajjāl. Allāh ﷻ had informed him of many of the attributes of the Dajjāl so that he could warn his Ummah. The Dajjāl will undoubtedly emerge among this Ummah, because this

is the last Ummah, and Muhammad ﷺ is the Seal of all the Ambiyā’.

### **Protection against the *Fitnah* of the Dajjāl**

Our beloved Nabī ﷺ has taught us about that which will protect us against the *fitnah* of Dajjāl. He left his Ummah on a path that is clear and unambiguous. He did not leave any good thing without informing his Ummah, or any evil thing without warning them against it.

From amongst the protective measures shown to us, Nabī ﷺ advised us to recite Surah Al-Kahf. Protection against the *fitnah* of Dajjāl is one of the special features of Surah al-Kahf. We are encouraged to read it, especially on Fridays.

If a person is unable to recite the whole Sūrah then he should at least try and recite the first ten verses or the last ten verses or both.

May Allāh ﷻ accept all the beneficial efforts made to educate the Ummah about this *fitnah* of Dajjāl and may Allāh ﷻ protect us from this *fitnah* and may He allow us to serve him in a manner that pleases Him right up till our last breath.

Was-Salām

Ebrahim Salejee (Mufti)

Madrasah Taleem-ud-Deen Isipingo Beach

25 Jumād-ul-Ūlā 1442/ 09 January 2021



### **Foreword: Maulānā Abdul Hamīd Is'hāq**



All types of the most lofty and sublime praises are only and only for Allāh ﷻ! He Alone is the Creator of all beauty, justice, kindness and every other perfect quality. In His great Mercy and Kindness, He has warned us of all dangers and destructions that may befall us. His warnings of punishment are also a great, great Ni'mat and favor upon us! *Subhānahu wa Ta'ālā!!!* How He desires that we stay away from any and everything that may cause us even the slightest harm!

The best and greatest of Salutations, *Salāt wa Salām*, be on our most honorable master and beloved Nabi ﷺ, who left no stone unturned and did not desist from going through any difficulty or hardship, and in various ways and forms warned the Ummah of any and all dangers that they may encounter in their short but dangerous journey of this worldly life! *Sallallāhu 'alayhi wa sallam Dāiman abadan!!!*

In the light of this great love of Allāh ﷻ and Rasūlullāh ﷺ, we have been forewarned of the coming of Dajjāl; a very great and daunting trial and challenge! May we, our lives and everything of ours be sacrificed for Allāh ﷻ and His most magnanimous Rasūl

ﷺ for not only warning us, but also pointing out the clear pitfalls, signs of his appearance, his deceitful ways of working and moreover how we should protect ourselves from his onslaughts!

In this Kitāb, Dajjāl II, Muftī Abū Lubābah Sahib has explained all the dangers which we should safeguard ourselves from! May Allāh ﷻ immensely reward Muftī Abū Lubābah and all the ‘Ulamā who have toiled day and night, who have made tireless efforts, in all aspects, to save us from all harm and gain all goodness in *Dien*, *dunyā* and *Ākhirah*! May Allāh ﷻ fully accept from Muftī Shabbier Saloojee Sahib *dāmat barakātubu* and Dar-ul-‘Ulūm Zakariyya for having the Kitāb translated and published for the English-speaking part of the Ummah, as well as all other great services they are rendering to the Ummah continuously!

May Allāh ﷻ make the translation greatly and fully beneficial for the entire Ummah and fully accept it from Muftī Abdullah Moolla *dāmat barakātubu*. Masha-Allah, Muftī Sahib has again done superb work in the translation! It is really a daunting task to translate such voluminous and academic work, and that too with such accuracy! *Subhānallāh! Toufīq* is only and solely from Allāh ﷻ!

For the Ummah, the solution is to hold firmly onto *Dien* and bring the whole of *Dien* into our practical lives; to fulfil the Commands of Allāh ﷻ and follow the Sunnah of Rasūlullāh ﷺ, as brought to us by our pious and righteous ‘Ulamā’ and Auliya’.

May Allāh ﷻ grant us the Toufiq to recite Sūrah Al-Kahf every day or at least on the day of Jumu'ah, as well as the first and, or, the last ten *Āyāt* daily and take the great protection and blessings which come with this Sūrah.

All *Fitan*, including the *Fitnah* of Dajjāl and all the evils that are associated with him, though immense in themselves, are absolutely insignificant in front of Allāh ﷻ, His knowledge, power, protection and help! We just have to connect with Allāh ﷻ, and for this, we have been blessed with our beautiful, perfect *Dien* and one great aspect of *Dien* is making *Du'ā!* May we connect to Allāh ﷻ and engage in *Du'ās! Āmīn! Āmīn! Āmīn!!!*

abdulHamid Is'haq

Khādim: Madrasah Arabia Islamia

29 Rajab 1442/13 March 2021



## PREFACE

### IN THE RECESSES OF THE HEART



THE personality and emergence of Dajjāl was covered in the book *Dajjāl Who? When? Where?* In *Dajjāl II*, the establishment of the Dajjālī Government is discussed in detail; from its inception to culmination. The government of Dajjāl is worthy of the same revulsion as his personality. Similarly, the same *fitnah* and oppression that will come from him will be displayed by his government too. If the first topic with reference to Dajjāl is ‘fountainhead of evil’, then the second topic will be ‘axis of evil’. Those people who desire to benefit from the munificence of fountainheads of piety and goodness (the Noble Qur’ān and Sunnah), and wish to remain firmly attached to the headquarters of goodness (*taqwā* and *Jihād*), they must remain aware about the evils and wrongs so that they do not fall into *fitnah* unknowingly. This is especially the case with the *fitnah* that is based on deception, scheming and plotting. It displays the truth as falsehood and the falsehood as the truth.

After *Dajjāl II*, *Dajjāl III* is being drafted. The objective of this series of research and investigation, informing and apprising is only so that it can serve as an excellent means of inviting to the true religion (*Dīn*) in this time of trials and tribulations. The western world apparently denies whatever is beyond matter or the

material world. We do not see them believing in a world beyond the material one. However, the surprising reality is that there is a flood of the Dajjālī signs and indications flowing in the western world. It seems as though the traps laid for Dajjāl in the form of Satanism have caught the rulers, intelligentsia, influential people, working class and every common person very firmly in its trap.

A number of faithful believers are calling out the *Adhān* in the temples of the West and are trying very hard to remove people who possess sound understanding and a veracious temperament from these devilish traps by means of books and well-prepared documentaries. This series of books is a call of this type, prepared to wake up the people of the East, so that humanity will remain protected by remaining within the fort of returning to Allāh ﷻ. By this, they will be saved from the attack of Shaytān. Rasūlullāh ﷺ said about this very same trial that no trial has or will resemble it from the time of Sayyidunā Ādam ﷺ until the end of time.

When you say anything against those who desire the government of darkness, then you will not be able to go ahead without the lanterns of guidance and advice given by the Messengers ﷺ. Therefore, whatever will be said in this book about the ‘idol of darkness’ and his ‘dark plots’ and whatever information will be covered regarding the inhumane efforts in motion by those who are levelling out the plain for Dajjāl, it will be discussed by connecting the immutable religious guidance with the prevailing conditions. Hence, by the will of Allāh ﷻ, this will aid in tearing the veil of darkness and allowing the rays of light to penetrate through. This light, which shines from strong *īmān* and glitters

by means of good deeds is such that when it settles in the recesses of the heart, then instead of falling into the deception and traps of the one who falsely claims divinity, it will make the faithful brave and bold enough to take those very same claims and fling it in his face.

Dajjāl Who? When? Where? (I) was written in different sittings and at different times. In essence, it was a collection of articles. It did not have the flow of a book, written from start to end. Dajjāl II is upon the standard of a well written work, with flowing subject matter and linked topics. After the publication of Dajjāl Who? When? Where? (I), we received many queries. These have been answered at the end of this book. In addition, the plan to save one's self from the *fitnah* of Dajjāl has been added here with additional information so that the book is not only a collection of information, but it will serve as encouragement and cause people to move ahead courageously with steadfastness and stability.

We make *du'ā'* to Allāh ﷻ that may He turn our scales in the direction of the nation of the *Hāshimī* Rasūl ﷺ when the decisive clash between truth and falsehood happens, may we not end up with the agents of Shaytān and Dajjāl. Āmīn



## **PART 1: AN ACCOUNT OF THE DAJJĀLĪ GOVERNMENT**

### **INCEPTION & CULMINATION**

THE account of the Dajjālī Government is very interesting. If it is summarized, it will seem extremely brief. If it is discussed at length, then it will cover many centuries. The inception of it was from the blessed land of Palestine (the Palestine from which the Jews were banished as a result of divine punishment) and the culmination of it will also happen there. The Jews are trying very hard to return to this place and their plans are based on scheming and deceiving. Therefore, we shall begin the discussion and end it at Palestine. The ancient name of it was Jerusalem.

Jerusalem has always been a blessed site for the followers of three religions. It is blessed for the Muslims and for the People of the Book, i.e. *Ahl-ul-Kitāb*. The Muslims believe in all the Ambiyā' ﷺ. Therefore, any place that is linked to any Nabī will be blessed for the Muslims. Palestine and *Bayt-ul-Muqaddas* is linked to many honourable Ambiyā' ﷺ. The incident of *Me'rāj* also occurred from this place and the blessed Masjid located here was the first *Qiblah* of the Muslims. Therefore, the heartfelt connection of the Muslims with this area is beyond any doubt.

Sayyidunā Ya'qūb ﷺ, Sayyidunā Mūsā ﷺ, Sayyidunā Dāwūd ﷺ, Sayyidunā Sulaymān ﷺ and many other Ambiyā' ﷺ of the *Banī Isrā'īl* have some link to this city. Therefore, the Jews also believe it to be blessed and honoured.

The Christians believe in Sayyidunā Sulaymān ﷺ and other Ambiyā' ﷺ of the *Banī Isrā'īl*. Like towards Sayyidunā 'Īsā ﷺ,

they also show honour for this place. However, in their sight, this city is most blessed and honoured because Sayyidunā ‘Īsā ﷺ was born in Bethlehem. Then, he lived most of his life in the blessed land.

The account of the future international Dajjālī government will start here, which is in contrast to the narratives of the past that are filled with blessedness, nobility and honour. You have understood the reasons for the blessedness of Jerusalem. Now let us take a look at the beginning of the works of the Dajjālī powers.

In accordance to the prophecy of the Taurāt, when the Muslims conquered *Bayt-ul-Muqaddas*, then they did not stop visitors from any religion. They did this on account of looking at the honour and importance of this place in the sight of all three religions. Subsequently, Christian and Jewish visitors came in and went out freely. This continued for centuries.

In 1095 CE, the leader of the Christian world was Pope Urban II. He strongly advocated Christian Europe to snatch the blessed lands from the disbelievers, i.e. the Muslims. Pope Urban II launched a propaganda campaign in which he stated that the Muslims have killed thousands of Christian men and women, they have taken control over a large part of the world and they have made it difficult for Christians to live in safety and peace. Christian historians attest that the claim of Pope Urban II regarding the Christians being persecuted was a pile of lies. There was an agenda behind the lies.



### **POLITICAL LIES & FALSE MEED**

POPE Urban II not only spoke the political lie by urging the Christian masses against the Muslims to participate in holy war, but he also concocted a case of false meed for his objective. He fabricated divine glad tidings for the soldiers that fight against the Muslims that all their sins would be forgiven and they would be deserving of eternal bounties in the lofty valleys of paradise. This monstrous lie even negated a foundational teaching of Christianity, i.e. atonement.

What was the need for the Pope to make this up? The reason for his deed raised a very difficult question for the Christian religious leaders. They could not understand why the Muslims could not be subjugated and why they were ready to sacrifice their lives for their deity at all times. Why were the Christians not the same? An answer to this pertinent question was required from Pope Urban II and the Christian leaders of the time.

When they thought over the question, then the answer they found was very simple and easy in the light of the philosophy of martyrdom that the Muslims had (and still have). The Muslims are ready to give their lives because they have been promised *Jannah* after they pass away. The Christian leaders reflected over this point and thought about what glad tidings there were which could be used to incite and prepare the masses to give their lives for the cross? There was no such glad-tiding mentioned in the Bible. Coerced, the Christian religious leaders took divine

matters in their hands; we seek the protection of Allāh, and fabricated some glad-tidings. The Christian masses were promised that whoever will fight for the cause of the Cross, all their sins would be forgiven and their salvation would be certain. Pope Urban II misused his religious authority by issuing these glad-tidings. These promises also contradicted the basic teachings of Christianity. According to Christian teaching, Sayyidunā ʿĪsā ﷺ had already given his blood to atone for the sins of his children. Now there was no need for his children to give their blood. This false promise had also cancelled out the Christian thought of confession.



### CRUSADES OR BATTLE OF BLOODLINES

WHATEVER the case may be, these false promises had their effect and the Christian masses came out in droves in order to fight the ‘disbelievers’. The first to respond to the call of the Pope was a fanatical group of poor men and women that migrated from Hungary to Constantinople. They subsequently went from Constantinople and settled in Turkey and Shām. In essence, these fighters were an unorganized bunch that were originally defeated by the soldiers of Hungary. The survivors were cleaned up by the ‘*Uthmānī Mujāhidīn*’ and Turkish Muslims.

After this, another flag of the fighters for the Cross was unfurled. This time, the Crusaders were knights, i.e. the leaders of Europe. They attacked *Al-Quds* like a terrible storm and established a Crusader kingdom for a while in Palestine. This was the first successful attack carried out under the Crusader flag. This not only raised the spirits of the Europeans to subdue the Muslims, but it opened up a new era of bloodshed that continued for centuries thereafter. This bloodshed continues to this day in various forms. It will continue until the true leader of the Christians, Sayyidunā ‘Īsā ﷺ, comes and he will destroy the Dajjālī powers that caused the Christian masses to turn against the Muslims. This attack was called the ‘Crusades’. This meant the holy war against the disbelievers, i.e. the Muslims. Some writers refer to these wars as Christian *Jihād*, which is incorrect. In this case, the word *Jihād* is being used for non-Muslims, whereas the blessed and noble status of *Jihād* is only felt and

understood by the Muslims. One should not use this word for war that is started by adherents of other religions. There is an angle of belittling this lofty form of worship by doing this. What was the hidden motivating factor for the king or the benefit for the Pope in the Crusades? In order to understand this, it is sufficient to glance at the deeds of the Knights, i.e. the European Soldiers that they committed when coming to Jerusalem. History tells us, 'they killed Muslims, Jews and dark skinned Christians in huge numbers on the way'.

Looking at this dark deed of the Knights raises the question, was this definitely a noble religious war? No. Definitely it was not. This was a clash of bloodlines or lineages. It was a clash of lineages that came about under the name of religious war. It was carried out by a certain tribe of the *Banī Isrā'īl* that fell prey to haughtiness regarding their lineage in order gain control over a blessed piece of the earth. This is counted among their wretched deeds.



## **FEARFUL DREAM & TERRIFYING INTERPRETATION**

THE Crusades continued and as time passed, there was an increase in the attacks and battles. At the same time, there was an increase in the number of Knights and their status also rose. Jewish thinkers started taking the place of the enthusiastic Christian leaders. From this point onwards, the movement changed its direction and fell into the hands of the field workers of Dajjāl.

The names and titles of the Knights differed and these were given to them based on their background and the work they did. One group that stood out was the Templar Knights. This group remained at large after the other groups died off. This group became very famous in history and they remain such to this day, albeit under a different name. They were not Christians. Even if they were Christians initially, they later on joined a special brotherhood that remained underground and acquired fame.

The Templar Knights was such a group that apparently had no objective or aim. However, in reality, they had a great goal and important agenda for which they took help from the Crusades. They had global domination in their sights. The question arises; they were a small group that could not take *Bayt-ul-Muqaddas* from the Muslims, so how could they envision global domination? In order to understand the answer, we have to look into the foundation and background in detail. This dream and vision of theirs threw the world into many trials and as a result of their foolish plans, humanity has been tested many times. These trials and tests continue to this day.

Going ahead, this group grew from a religious group into an organization that took control of the wealth of the society. Thereafter, they entered into the political arena and became handlers of the rulers. Whilst remaining in the shadows, they used the governments of the world for their objectives and this became their special trademark. After this, they turned their attention to military. When we look at the history of the Jews, we realise that they never personally came into the battlefield and fought. They always caused others to fight and they enjoyed the fruits of victory by taking the spoils. Therefore, they established control over the economy, politics and military systems of the world and were successful in completing their vision and dream.

The interpretation of this dream is very frightful, i.e. the establishment of the international government of Iblīs and formation of the International Dajjālī Government. We shall analyse this group and how they slowly went ahead from religion to society, society to politics, i.e. democracy, politics to military, and finally an International Government, so that all the groups that worked underground in the world in the past, are working and will work in future can be exposed. Moreover, before all time is lost, a strong barrier can be placed in the way of this inhumane and devilish scheme. When the history is studied, we shall find the solution to the question regarding the final hope of the Jews, i.e. Dajjāl. What is the link between the Crusades and this government that was set up under the patronage of the Jews in the name of *fitnah*?



## **PART 2: FROM THE KNIGHTS TEMPLAR TO THE FREEMASONS**

### **CLOSE TO THE TEMPLE RUINS**

THE Christians ruled over the blessed lands for a short while. However, this brief Christian control proved to change the history of the world. During this brief period, a special administrative group of the Knights was formed. Outwardly, the objective was to protect the Christian visitors from Muslim attacks. It was a religious group whose duty was to save the Temple of Solomon from the disbelievers, i.e. Muslims. Subsequently, this group and their members became noble and honourable in the sight of the Christians of the world. They were called ‘monks’ because of their religious obligations and their Christian way of life. Later on, this title was abandoned and they were referred to as ‘Templars’. A temple is a place where people worship. Hence, the meaning of ‘Templars’ was: ‘a hidden group linked to the place of worship’. This organization quickly progressed into a military force and were called the Knights Templars. The Penguin Dictionary of Religions describes the Knights Templars as follows, ‘A militant religious organization that was formed in 1119 CE in Jerusalem. Their objective was to protect the Christian visitors from the attacks of the Muslims. They used to live close to the ruins of the Temple of Solomon. They lived like monks, but their activities were basically military and administrative. Under the supervision of the European

Crusader Government, they held an important position. They had wealth in Europe too. They also worked as international bankers. All their work was done with the highest level of secrecy.'



### GUARDS OF THE BLESSED RELICS

ONE will find differing accounts about the real objectives behind the formation of this organization. In the beginning, they referred to themselves as ‘Guards of the Temple’. The question is, what were they guarding and from whom were they guarding it? Some researchers are of the opinion that the Templars – who were twelve in number – were guarding and looking after some treasure or blessed relics that they had acquired from *Bayt-ul-Muqaddas* or the Temple of Solomon. During ancient times, when the Jews came to settle in Jerusalem, they brought the treasure chest of Sayyidunā Mūsā ﷺ with them. This was later placed in the Temple of Solomon. This box was called the *Tābūt-e-Sakīnah* or *Tābūt-e-Yahūd*. The tablets that were revealed to Sayyidunā Mūsā ﷺ were kept in it. In the Old Testament, it is mentioned that this treasure chest was made of pure gold. The shape, form and dimensions of this treasure chest are described in the Old Testament too. According to the Old Testament, this treasure chest held the original tablets that were revealed upon Sayyidunā Mūsā ﷺ at Mount Tūr. Besides this, it had the staff of Sayyidunā Hārūn ﷺ (the Noble Qur’an states that it was the staff of Sayyidunā Mūsā ﷺ) and the utensils of Mann and Salwā. History tells us that it was kept in the Temple of Solomon but it does not explain what happened to it later on. During the time of the Templars, this area of the Temple was closed for visitors under the pretext of renovation to the building. One narration says it was closed for 9 years and another says for 13 years for the renovation work. In this time, the Templars moved it to a secret

location, or, they could not lay their hands on it and deceived the world by referring to themselves as a secretive organization. The accounts of this differ and the famous religious accounts reveal a significant amount of contradiction. The reality is that whether it was the old Templars or the new Freemasons, none of the Jewish magicians or the Jewish Rabbis awaiting the emergence of Dajjāl know where these blessed relics are. They are searching for it because they will not acquire global domination without it. However, these blessed relics will not give it (global domination) to them, nor will they ever get them. Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ will get it. When he acquires it, the moderate natured Jews, for whom *īmān* is decreed, will become Muslims. The wretched natured Jews, who will tarry, even after having witnessed these relics in the hands of Sayyidunā Mūsā ﷺ, will remain with Dajjāl and will meet a terrible end with him.



### **KNIGHTS TEMPLAR & INTEREST BANKING**

AS guards of the blessed relics, the Templars - who are in reality the modern Freemasons - thought hard about firmly establishing their financial position. They also thought about enhancing this financial footing as an independent foundation for the future. The best way to do this was to take control of the money. The people always had a fear of it being looted and stolen. The Jews knew the art of living comfortably off the wealth of others. The money belonged to the masses, effort was done by the wealthy class and in between was the Jewish usurer, acquiring all the benefit for free. With regards to the interest based mind set of the Jew, what better way could there be? The capital belonged to someone else whilst the Jewish usurer got all the benefit? Subsequently, this was the beginning of interest based banking in the world. The Jewish money changers were at the root of it.

The Jewish money changers had first introduced the system of lockers. They began to take care and guard the jewellery, coins and gold of people in exchange of a fee. In terms of security, the people liked this 'deposit system' and it was soon widely accepted. The Jewish money changers slowly made small changes to the system. When people would buy something in exchange of gold coins, they would first show the receipt of the Jewish money changer and get their money. Then, they would hand over the money to the seller. This businessman would then take the money, i.e. gold, and would keep it by a Jewish money changer and take a receipt. This system of making the receipts and

gathering the coins was a lengthy one. The Jews came up with a solution. They introduced an exchange bill, i.e. they started trading on receipts and documents. Through this exchange system, the burden of first getting one's gold and then going to deposit it again was eliminated. This formed the basis of currency notes, traveller's cheques and credit cards. The time is not far off when a single international system of electronic currency will be introduced.



### **KNIGHTS TEMPLAR & INSURANCE**

THE next stage was that of insurance. People had to travel to far off places. During travel, they were concerned about themselves and their valuable possessions. The Templars had emptied the hands of the people travelling but despite this, they set up a system to move money from one place to another place safely. The Templars would gather gold and silver in one city and issue a document that had code words written on it. These code words were understood by the Templars only. The people would go to another city and show it to the Templars there, and they would then collect the money, silver, gold or currency that they required. These documents had the name and address of the customer and the details of the silver or gold that was collected in the previous city. After a little while, the money that was collected was now given as loans, whereas the condition for keeping the gold safe was that it would be returned to the owners when they asked for it. The owners would not come to collect their gold for a long while. The work was all being done through documents and receipts. Therefore, the Templars searched for an avenue to utilise the gold that was lying by them. They started to give it as interest bearing loans to the people. The gold belonged to someone else, interest on it was being paid by another person,

whilst the people who were masters at devilish plots were living off the returns for free.

In short, the money exchangers saw that the owners were only paying a small amount of interest. Subsequently, they started lending a certain amount of gold from the pile upon interest. In exchange of this, they would get the original amount and issue a promissory note for the interest. In this way, over time, paper certificates came into circulation. Gold could be acquired in exchange of these paper certificates. Initially, this certificate or note had the same value as the collected gold. Then, the notes in circulation had acquired a value greater than the gold that was collected.



### **THE FIRST MODEL OF INTEREST BASED BANKING**

THIS ancient method of protecting wealth, giving loans and acquiring guarantees formed the foundation of the modern day banking system. The Templars were people in whom the people placed their trust because of their religious affiliation. They had representatives in all the European countries, the Middle East and also the Blessed Lands. During the European Renaissance, the influential families of Florence, Italy, had also helped this system and slowly this system developed into an independent institution called a 'Bank'. The first modern bank that came into existence was the Bank of Stockholm in 1656. The Bank of England was then formed in 1694 on an interest bearing system. The English money exchangers of the seventeenth century provided an interest bearing banking system to the world and with time, the world was caught in the accursed trap of interest. The Local Bank was linked to the Central Bank, and the Central Bank was linked to the International Bank. In this way, the economy of the world fell into the hands of those who want to put *harām* morsels into the bellies of all people before the emergence of Dajjāl. Alternatively, they remain in ambush of the world economy so that when the *harām* international interest based system comes about, then the plain would already be levelled out for the devilish consumers of *harām*.



### **FROM INTEREST TO TAX**

THE Bible prohibits interest and usury. The Christian societies of the time would also stay away from interest. However, the Templars, who were understood to be religious, did not care at all about this. Not only would they collect interest on loans, but they would charge it at very high rates. In some cases, the person who took the loan had to pay 60% interest upon interest. In previous times, together with setting up a proper banking system, these people worked to become the new capitalists. The masses are masses after all. Even the governments would take loans from them. The Templars would issue loans to the governments upon conditions that they imposed. Many rulers had fallen under the pressure of these loans. Leave the European countries aside, even the English ruling family were in debt to the Templars. John, Henry III and Edward I all took loans from the Templars. Henry III had given the gems from his crown to the Templars as security for a loan, from 1260 CE to 1266 CE. After causing a number of kings to fall into debt, the Templars went further ahead. The rulers were already in debt to them and had valuable items kept as security. Now they wanted the masses to place their valuables as security too. The method in which they implemented this reflected their devilish hard-heartedness. This method led to

the world becoming financial slaves in their hands. In order to secure the loans that they gave to the rulers, without any waste of time, they imposed a condition that only the Templars will collect the taxes. The power to collect taxes increased their power and wealth tremendously. Now they could collect the offerings given to the papacy as well as collect the taxes on behalf of the governments. The Templars increased in wealth and power very quickly, to the stage where they were able to start the third phase of their mission. After getting authority over religion and wealth, they started heading for political and military control.



### **DEVIL'S POLITICS OR ZIONIST ARMY**

IN order to achieve their aim of political and military control, they adopted a plan that cannot be called anything but 'Devil's Politics' because of the bloodshed and suppression that it entailed. This plot sucked the blood of humanity. Wherever there is a war in the world, they keep control of both sides and take benefit from the conflict. If there is no war in any place, they cause the masses to rebel and then feed arms to both sides. Subsequently, both sides in the war become indebted to them and fall under their influence. This bloody mission of taking back the lost Jerusalem and gaining control over the world trampled upon every form of noble character and human value until Friday the 13<sup>th</sup> came. Friday the 13<sup>th</sup> was the darkest day in the history of the Knights Templars.



**PART 3: FRIDAY THE 13<sup>TH</sup>**

THE masses were unaware of the advancements made by the Templars and their control over the rulers and economy of Europe. This remained the status quo for a long time; to the extent that even the European kings could not understand what the ‘brotherhood’ was doing to them and what they wanted to do. Finally, the king of France, Philip IV, understood their plot. He wanted to get them off his back and away from his people. However, the Church and Christianity were a barrier in his way. The Templars had the religious support of the Christian masses. It was not an easy task to work against them. Because the Church was with the Templars, their bond could not be broken. Philip IV decided to work with great wisdom. At first, he freed himself from Pope Boniface VIII, then from his successor, Benedict XI. In 1305 CE, King Philip appointed the new Pope, Clement V. With the help of this just Pope, the King launched an investigation into all the Templars’ affairs. The realities that he found were much more dangerous than what he anticipated. The great danger he saw forced him to take immediate and harsh steps. Subsequently, he sent instructions to all the government workers that bore the royal seal. He told them to open the document detailing his orders all at the same time in every place, i.e. on Friday the 13<sup>th</sup> of October 1307 CE at sunrise. In

accordance to his instructions, the Templars were caught and their wealth was confiscated. The Templars were accused of insolence towards Sayyidunā 'Īsā ﷺ, polytheism and engaging in homosexual acts. These accusations caused the entire Europe to hate the Templars. They lost their standing all over and were caught and captured. The guilty amongst them were hanged.



## **BEGINNING OF DEMOCRACY**

POPE Clement V had totally disbanded the movement of the Templars in 1312 CE. The last Grand Master, Jacques de Molay was burnt at the stake in 1314 CE. The Templars remember this sacrifice made by the Grand Master to this day and honour his remembrance as a religious custom at their functions. When the general opinion turned against them once and the Church became their enemy, the brotherhood failed to protect their organization further. Most of their wealth was confiscated throughout Europe. Apparently, the Templars were finished. However, they learnt a lesson from these conditions and implemented it as time went on. The lesson was; ‘power and control could be difficult in one hand. It should be divided.’ This decision introduced a new system of rule in the world. The world came to know of a system of government called ‘democracy’. This was a means for the brotherhood coming out undercover a second time after being defeated. A new age started, the beginning of democracy, a system of rule that substituted for monarchy. The brotherhood understood that ‘secret capture’ was a much better system to work with. This system of secret capture could be set up much more easily when representatives from amongst the masses were in influential positions. When people

who make different claims in the assembly gather, then it would be a light task for the Templars to turn their views how they wanted to. The representatives from the public are always in need of capital and campaigning. The interest capital and deceitful media of the brotherhood could finish off the standing of these representatives as ‘public’ and turn them into followers of the brotherhood. Then, there is a significant amount of vagueness in majority decisions. No one knows who gave his vote for what cause. The more vagueness there is, the more difficult it would be to guard it. If you do not have knowledge of your enemy, what will you do? You will blame yourself or you will say, ‘the times we in are bad’.



## **NEW APPEARANCE OF THE KNIGHTS TEMPLAR IN THE FORM OF THE FREEMASONS**

THE brave step taken by the king of France and his wise methods of dealing with the Templars dealt the severest blow to them in their history. They had practically lost half their life. If they did not get a breather, their end would have been definite and the life of humanity would have been let free. They got the chance because of the circumstances and conditions in Scotland. The Templars who survived were successful in fleeing to Scotland. Scotland had been fighting for independence for a while already. With the arrival of the Templars in Scotland, Robert the Bruce – King of Scotland – acquired weapons. The Templars gave weapons and loans. The weapons were developed through experience over two hundred years that they spent in fighting the Muslims. In 1314 CE, the united armies of Robert the Bruce landed a heavy defeat upon the English army that comprised of 25 000 soldiers. This defeat breathed new life into the Templars. The Templars were able to draw themselves out of the nethermost depths, and this time, they took control over the king of independent Scotland with a sense of highfalutin. In 1603 CE, after the death of Queen Elizabeth I, the king of Scotland - James V - became the king of Britain too, i.e. this new broad

reaching system of government fell into the hands of the Templars.

In this way, the Templars gained control over the entire Britain. The Templars got a new abode; but they were very cautious. The Templars remained totally undercover for about a hundred years. They decreased the intensity of their activities so that people forget about them. However, they did not relax their grip over Britain. They were at large in acquiring leadership positions until their power increased to a great degree. In 1717 CE, the Templars came up in Europe once again. This time, they had numbers as well as power. This new identity they took on was much more powerful and effective in comparison to before. This identity was being provided by the monarchy of Britain. In order to hide their clandestine activity, it was necessary to get rid of the name 'Templars'. The name they now adopted to introduce themselves was 'Freemason'. Many people know of the word 'Freemason' but very few understand and realise its meaning and implication. The first member from the British Royal family to take the new name was Frederick, Prince of Wales. Later on, Prince Philip - Duke of Edinburgh - and Queen Elizabeth II also joined him. Winston Churchill and James Balfour were also prominent Freemasons. There is a long list of British Lords that became members of the brotherhood. They became the foundational role-players for the notorious Dajjālī government.



### **FROM COLLECTIVE LIVING TO COLLECTIVE DESTRUCTION**

THE people who held influential positions in society were those who joined this group and took on the new identity. The honour and positions they held in society added value to the Freemasons. They became able once again to start the return journey to Jerusalem and simultaneously lay the foundations of the Third World War in the future. After acquiring influence over the British Royal family, ability to handle the British rulers and turning them into debtors, the Jewish Dajjālī brotherhood had used the Great Empire and the Royal Crown extensively for their aims. There is a long history of Freemasonic success in using the English; from General Allenby snatching Palestine from the *‘Uthmānī Khilāfat* until the announcement of the establishment of Israel. The Jewish thinkers feel that setting up the Dajjālī government in the blessed lands is their greatest success. However, as they try to fulfil their dream of making it greater, they are reaching closer to the logical consequences of it all. By the will of Allāh, the newly built Israeli settlements in which they live collectively will end in their collective destruction. This destruction of theirs’ will not only be the end of the Dajjālī government, but it will bring a total end to the evil and corruption in the world.

Fortunate are those people who will be living at that time who will be engaged in foiling the International Dajjālī Government plot and setting up the International Islāmīc *Khilāfat*. This *Khilāfat* will be a means of shading mercy over every soul living in the world.



## FROM RAHMĀNĪ KHILĀFAT TO DAJJĀLĪ GOVERNANCE

TURKEY is the only country in the world that is located in two famous continents. Both continents not only clash with each other in terms of lineage and race, but also in terms of religion and vision. They clashed throughout history. Its geographical location is such that from here, the path is opened into the cradle of Christianity, i.e. the European continent. At the end of this road is Constantinople, the spiritual headquarters and fortified military barracks of the Christians. Therefore, Rasūlullāh ﷺ mentioned many glad tidings for the one who conquers it. There is a great story behind the conquest of this city. In the same way, the incident of its fall and collapse of the ‘*Uthmānī Khilāfat* is heartbreaking and saddening. One blessed day of 1288 CE saw the foundation of the *Rahmānī* government being laid in this place, i.e. the ‘*Uthmānī Khilāfat*. On a very unfortunate day of 1924 CE, the *Khilāfat* fell and an announcement of the removal of a barrier in the path of the Dajjālī government was made. Come, let us take a look at the beginning and end of this government. Let us do a comparison because in the near future, the very same thing will come about in the opposite way.

The modern day democracy stands as the substitute for the ‘*Uthmānī Khilāfat* (1288 – 1924 CE). The ‘*Uthmānī Khilāfat* was the last *Khilāfat* that existed in the world. With the fall of it, the

*Rahmānī* government and administration came to an end and the start of the Dajjālī government began. Before this government can be completed, by the will of Allāh, it will reach its end point and with the command of Allāh, His special servants will establish the *Rahmānī Khilāfat* in the entire world. This government will be a *Rahmānī* government in the true sense of the word. The *‘Uthmānī Khilāfat* was set up after the *Khilāfat Ar-Rāshida*, eastern *Banū Umayyah Khilāfat* (661 – 750 CE), western *Banū Umayyah Khilāfat* (756 – 1492 CE) and the *Banū ‘Abbās Khilāfat* (750 – 1285 CE). The *‘Uthmānī Khilāfat* had the unique honor of conquering Constantinople in 1453 CE and laying out the borders of the Islāmic government right to the important areas of Europe. Constantinople was the capital of the Roman Emperor and the heart of the Christian world. At the peak of the *‘Uthmānī Khilāfat*, it ruled over present day Turkey, some areas of Africa (Egypt and Libya), the Arabian Peninsula, i.e. the *Haramayn Sharīfayn* and Hijaz. It also ruled over Austria, Hungary and a large part of the Balkan states (Serbia, Croatia, Bosnia Herzegovina, Macedonia, Montenegro, Albania, Bulgaria, Romania and Greece). It ruled simultaneously in three continents, i.e. Asia, Africa and Europe over important territory. After it reached its peak, it started to decline. Now we are passing through the last stages of its decline and once we wipe away our sins using our tears and blood, Inshā Allāh, a period of resurgence will be decreed. This will be a uniquely bright and luminous period that the world has not seen in history.

How will the European countries tolerate this great Islāmic government that will raise the crescent bearing flag right in its heart? Those who were compassionate towards them were with the Balkan Christians and were always inciting them against the Turks. Europe used the tested weapons of language and nationality here. The intelligentsia and poets first reminded the Greeks of their past and prepared them to rebel against the Turks. From this point, the 'Eastern Question' came up and with the entry of the European countries into the equation, Greece were successful in gaining independence in 1829 CE. After Greece, other European powers started kicking and moving towards independence. Moreover, the European powers working against the '*Uthmānī Khilāfat* and the continuous Zionist plots resulted in a number of African and European countries getting released from Turkish control. In 1830 CE, France took Algeria and in 1882 CE, Britain took Egypt. In 1911 CE, Italy took Libya. After this, the western historians invented the term 'sick man' in order to demoralize Turkey. During that time, the internal condition of the '*Uthmānī Khilāfat* was very delicate and fragile. The Freemasons were working tirelessly in every direction. The traditionalists and the modernist politicians were neck and neck. In April 1909 CE, the rebel group prepared by the Freemasons removed Sultān 'Abdul Hamīd from the throne and put Sultān Muhammad V in his place. His position resembled the king piece on a chess board.

In October 1912 CE, the Balkan states announced war against Turkey in order to divide it into smaller fragments. They did this upon the incitement of Russia. Turkey suffered major loss of life and wealth in these rebellions. The Christians took control over a number of areas, they looted and killed with impunity. On 30 May 1913 CE, an armistice was agreed upon by both parties in London. However, in the light of this treaty, the *‘Uthmānī Khilāfat* gave up a number of areas and islands it previously ruled.

The First World War started on 28 July 1914 CE. Turkey, Germany, Austria, Hungary and Bulgaria became allies. On the other side, Britain, France, Russia, Japan and America faced them. Turkey had hope that after victory, the Germans would take Egypt, Libya, Tunisia and Algeria from the allied forces and hand it over to Turkey. Moreover, Turkey had expectations that the areas taken by the West would rebel in favor of Turkey and the Arab Muslims would give full help to the Turkish Muslims. However, all these hopes and expectations were not fulfilled. The moment the war began, the famous English strategist, Lawrence, came to Hijaz and started to incite Husayn – the Sharīf of Makkah – and his sons (Amīr Faysal and Amīr ‘Abdullāh) against the Turks. The British government had promised the Sharīf of Makkah that after the *Khilāfat* is destroyed in Turkey, he would be accepted as the *Khalīfah* and his son Faysal would be appointed over Shām, and ‘Abdullāh would be made king of Palestine and Jordan. The English were never going to accept anyone as a *Khalīfah*, nor did they want to keep the system of *Khilāfat* in

place. They had enmity for any sign of the rise of Islām. An English writer clearly says in her book, ‘Arabian Peninsula’, ‘Britain and Islām cannot remain alive in this world at the same time.’

The author also says, ‘Two powers are striving for prominence in the world. One is the English and the other is the Muslims. Two languages want to spread over the world; English and Arabic, one of them must be destroyed.’

From this we learn how important it is to bring Arabic into vogue and how beneficial it is to propagate the teachings of Islām through it.

The author further states, ‘As long as the headquarters of Islām is not finished off and the Arabian Peninsula is not separated from its capital, the power of Islām cannot be dealt away with.’

The same author then informed the world of the following, ‘The English used chemical treatments on their skin to shade it brown and they would live at the Madrasahs and homes at the borders of areas that were under the jurisdiction of the *Khilāfat* in order to find out the weaknesses of the Arabs. They also engaged in activities that would cause the Arabs to rebel against the Turks. The result of great difficulty and sacrifice was that the famous Freemason agent, Colonel Lawrence got the material by means of which he could wear Arab clothing and get Arabs to kill Arabs during the First World War. There was a prize given for every successful assassination. The great difficulty that Colonel

Lawrence underwent and the way in which he played with lives is a unique story.’

In the middle of June 1916 CE, the Muslims had unknowingly announced their independence and rebelled against the *Khalīfah*. They were under the sway of Husayn, the *Sharīf* of Makkah. With the help of the English, they had set up their government in Hijāz. This move of Britain was very interesting and it teaches us many lessons about the way that they used Muslims against Muslims. In the World War that occurred before the rebellion, the Turks had fought very bravely and valiantly. However, the obtuseness of the Arabs and the hand of the Freemasons led to the Turks losing again and again. They saw all the Arab territories; Iraq, Egypt, Syria, Jordan and Palestine fall to the Allies. On 30 October 1918 CE, talks began at Moudros, Greece. On 14 May 1920 CE, the Treaty of Sevres was announced. One sided terms were imposed on the ‘*Uthmānī Khilāfat* in this treaty.

The treaty resulted in Turkey being deprived of all the Arab territories and the *Sharīf* of Makkah was accepted as an independent ruler in Hijāz. The Straits of Dardanelles and other important territories were placed under international control. In brief, the Allies had finished off the national freedom of the Turks, whilst Turkey stood powerless, and they ratified the treaty on 10 August 1920 CE. The Dajjālī powers feared that a government that has some life in it will set up the *Khilāfat* from the remnants in the heart of the Christian world and will start a

resurgence movement. In order to block this off, the army was instituted as guard over the democracy.

The political system of Turkey at the moment has a unique trait. The army has independent law to gain control over any political division and democratic upheaval. The army of Turkey is not only responsible for the safety and peace of the country, but they also protect and guard the reforms of Kemal Atatürk and the disfigured culture that he instituted. Subsequently, all army staff are trained in a secular environment. As a result, the nature of the entire army is secular and they are always striving to implement the western reforms of Atatürk to perfection. In order to acquire this objective, the army dismissed the civil government in 1960 CE and 1980 CE. Besides this, the National Security Council was formed as part of this objective under the laws passed in 1961 CE and 1982 CE. Army service was declared a national service and every Turkish citizen was bound to spend eighteen months in the army for training. In this way, every citizen would remain joined to the army for a while. The objective of this particular step was that every Turkish citizen was to adopt a secular nature and was to remain that way with the army that was protecting the secular system.

By adopting martial law in the political system of Turkey, the effect and influence of the army in civil matters increased to a great extent. By doing this, the workers in the army were heavily influenced and on the other side, the masses who had the secular

nature from their army time became a barrier in the path of the desires and wishes of others. Now, the army had the choice to support whoever they wanted, whether the masses liked it or not. The adoption of martial law in the political system of Turkey was the brainchild of the army leaders who got their line of thought from the Freemasons. This infamous system was introduced by the Freemasonic General, Cemal Gürsel. After the army laws were adopted in Turkey, there was no need to implement martial law proper because it automatically substituted the seat of the king. It necessarily chose such kings in place of the *‘Uthmānī* Sultans that did not allow Turkey – which has strategic geographical importance – to incline towards Islām, Allāh and His *Dīn*, i.e. the *Rahmānī* government, under any circumstances. The Zionist entities chose the worst enemy of the Turks in order to do all this. He was given the title of Atatürk (Father of the Turks), whereas he was a lowly slave of the Jews. Yes, no one but him. The one executing the Freemasonic plan was Mustafa Kemal.

The father of Mustafa Kemal was the liberator of Çanakkale. He later became a lumber trader. Mustafa Kemal was a young boy when his father had passed away. His mother was very religious but extremely poor. She had enrolled Mustafa Kemal in a Madrasah but he had enthusiasm to become an officer in the army from his childhood. Subsequently, after a few years, he enrolled himself into a military school. After his schooling, he went to the military college in Istanbul and came out as a

lieutenant in 1904 CE. He got the chance to tour Syria, Palestine, Egypt, Albania and other places during his time in the army. He came into the view of the Big Master of the Brotherhood whilst he was out on army duty. He then set up connections and relations with the members of a revolutionary society called Commission for Unity and Progress (CUP). As the name suggests, this society was created by Zionist minds. The young and educated Turks had set up this society in order to protect themselves from Sultan ‘Abdul-Hamīd Khan II. In April 1909 CE, the Turkish army raised the flag of rebellion and after a small skirmish, the Sultan was deposed.

The moment Mustafa Kemal came into power, he implemented western reforms in every sphere of life in order to turn Turkey into a modernist country. In a short time of six years, he had brought a complete change to the judiciary as well as the social, educational and political systems. The foundation of Kemalism has the following six devilish principles. Each of these shout out in the direction of its founders and what they wanted to do. The six principles are:

1. Republicanism
2. Nationalism
3. Populism
4. Secularism
5. Reformism

## 6. Statism

The slave of the Jews - Mustafa Kemal - had changed the face of Turkey to a westernized one in accordance to the Jewish dream. He brought an end to the *Rahmānī* system and in order to raise the Dajjālī system, he dissolved the *Khilāfat* on 4 March 1924 CE.

The *Khilāfat* was a blessed system that stood as a cool shade over the Muslims and was a cloud of mercy for them.

A month later, the National Assembly had stripped the *Sharʿī* courts of all its functions in judicial affairs. Moreover, the *Awqāf* Ministry and classes for religious teaching were terminated. The ‘*Ulamā*’ and students were dispersed whilst the *Madāris* and *Khānqahs* were shut down. The *Shaykh-ul-Islām* position had already been done away with in 1922 CE. The *Shaykh-ul-Islām* was impeded from deciding on religious affairs and the ‘Board of Religious Affairs’ was instituted. This board had no religious soul in it at all. The ‘Board of Abandoned Buildings’ was established after this. On 24 April 1924 CE, the new law of Turkey was officially approved. Under Section 2 of the law, Turkey was declared a Nationalist Republic with a secular and social government. The Turkish nation was given the right to exercise popular sovereignty via representative democracy. In this way, a system of the rule of man was chosen in contrast to the sovereignty of Allāh, and whilst playing in the hands of other

people, he did not understand that this was not a toy, but a game.

In order to secularize Turkey, the higher law of Europe was enacted. Civil laws based on those of Switzerland, military laws resembling those of Italy and trade laws like those of Germany were put into place. Restrictions were put on the teaching circles of the *Sūfīs* and their *Khānqahs* under the guise of religious reform. The Roman and Hijrī calendar was replaced by the Christian calendar. The veil and polygamy were forbidden by law. Women were given equal rights as men. This was, in fact, superficial. All the doors of employment were opened for them; only the door of the house was shut. In 1934 CE, by means of amendments to the law, women were given the right to vote and immediately after this, many women were chosen as members of the assembly.

A number of steps were taken in order to promote the idea of Turkish nationalism. For example, the Arabic and Persian script were removed from the Turkish language. The Latin script replaced the Arabic script. The government started a powerful movement in order to popularize the Turkish language and a new era began in its advancement and expansion. The use of Arabic in the *Masājīd* and other religious institutions was banned to the extent that it was not permitted to call out the *Adhān* in Arabic and perform *Salāh* using Arabic prayers. The recitation of the Noble Qurʾān in Arabic was disallowed too. Geographical names

that had a foreign fragrance were changed to pure Turkish. Constantinople was changed to Istanbul, Adrianople was changed to Edirne and Smyrna was changed to İzmir. The people were instructed to keep pure Turkish names. Subsequently, Ismat Pasha became Ismat Anunu and Mustafa Kemal Pasha became Mustafa Kemal. The titles of Ghāzī, Pāsha and Bey that were remnants of the *Khilāfat* era were discontinued. The capital was moved from Istanbul to Ankara. Modern buildings were built in the new capital and no allowance was given to build a *Masjid* in the new part of the city. In a blind imitation of Europe, the traps of nightclubs, theaters and music houses were laid across the country. In this way, the Dajjālī social system replaced the Islāmic one. The nation that was once the most powerful and had represented the Islāmic world had degenerated to the nethermost depths in the name of nationalism in such a way that it had no idea of what was snatched from it and what was put into its hand. The entire Islāmic world previously felt that Turkey was its leader and looked towards it with love and affection. When Turkey got busy in nationalism in place of Islāmic brotherhood, it fell from the eyes of the world. The Muslims of the world felt a sense of pride to live and die with the Turks before. When democracy replaced the *Khilāfat*, this honor of the Turks started to wither away. In our country, pride over being Pakistani is replacing being Islāmic, whereas those who first made the call of Pakistan had nothing in them that reflected being Pakistani, nor do they have it today. An English strategist and politician by the name of

Gladstone did an analysis of the Turkish nation that fell into nationalism. He wrote, 'No one can judge the misfortune of the country or nation that cut off its link with its past at the drop of a hat.'

Turkey, Iran and Afghanistan fell prey to this error. Egypt also followed Europe blindly and chanted the slogan of Egyptian nationalism. However, in all these cases, these Islāmic countries faced terrible consequences. The secret of progress and advancement is not in the outer clothing. By wearing an English hat instead of a five-flapped head covering will not bring about the qualities of an Englishman in a person. The secret of progress and advancement lies in adopting pure character, military training and an outlook that causes motion. Due to lack of foresight, Amānullāh Khan, Reza Shah Pahlavi and Mustafā Kemal did not understand and realize this secret.

Islām has come to overpower. Therefore, despite all the efforts being made by world Zionism to raise the Israeli government to replace the *Khilāfat*, the movement in Turkey towards Islām continues under the supervision of the 'Ulamā' and *Sūfiyā*. During the end times, an important round of the final battle will be fought at this point of Europe and Asia, i.e. the point where the Christian world and Muslim world meet and Allāh-willing, the Muslims of Turkey will be with those holding the black flags. In this area, despite their few numbers, they will land a heavy defeat upon the Christians and when the Christians are lying half

dead, the greatest flag bearer of evil after Iblīs, i.e. Dajjāl, will emerge looking at the defeated Christians and tired Muslims. This will be the point when the decisive battle between the soldiers of Dajjāl and *Rahmānī Mujābidīn* will start. The people of truth will be few in number; they will be ill-equipped and will remain steadfast despite the great tests and trials. Through their sacrifice, *Jibād* and the grace of Allāh, the plots of the devilish powers will be flipped and the dream of the Dajjālī government will go up in flames. This will cause the believers of Iblīs and his helpers who desire a Shaytānī system in the world to forget completely about ruling the world. Through the illumination of the sacrifice given by the Allāh conscious *Mujābidīn*, the bright sun of the *Rahmānī* government will rise and its rays of peace and prosperity will brighten the whole world. *Inshā Allāh*



## **FRAMEWORK OF THE INTERNATIONAL DAJJĀLĪ GOVERNMENT**

DOCTOR John Coleman was a former officer of the famous British Intelligence Agency, MI6. He held a high position in this organization; one of the most noted secret service agencies in the world, for a long time. Whilst he was doing the work he was tasked with, he realised that the ‘behind the scenes’ of most world affairs is not what the people of the world understood. Britain is understood to be an important country of the world, whereas all its own important affairs were being controlled by some hidden hand. This hidden hand was not interested in the welfare of the British masses or the Christian world, but it had interest in other objectives that are not discussed openly. These objectives would come as a shock and surprise to most. The desire to introduce and expose this hidden hand had made him so uneasy that he began to look at things deeply, with a great sense of scepticism. He realised that there are certain scheming elements in the world that are not governed by any area or international borders. They are quite powerful; above the law of every country. This hidden hand controls the political stage, trade arena, banking field, and insurance domain, the mining sector and even the drug racket. Those involved are not answerable to anyone besides the elders of their brotherhood. The Big Brother or Grand Master of the brotherhood has a grip

over the activities in the world, but only a few are aware of his existence. This secret guard is desirous of setting up a special type of government system by means of international organizations, government agencies and various other movements that he handles. In order to achieve this, he does not refrain from deceit or force. Religion, character, law or basic human principles do not stand as barriers in his way. Whether it is the developed world, or the poor countries, all seem to be subdued to him. He is present in all the countries, through the important branches of the agency, or, he is placed there.

In his high position of a global intelligence agency, Doctor Coleman had a significant amount of resources. He was forced by his natural inclination to research and investigate, and he then began to look at matters very differently. He saw the angle that was hidden from the common person. Slowly, but surely, it dawned upon him that it was his duty to convey the results of his research and investigation to the world, especially the western world. This realization of his responsibility pushed him to write a number of books that would open the eyes of the world and clarify matters for the people. Whatever the objective of his books was, we get help from them in trying to unknot the reality and solve the difficulties we face. These books were authored after lots of research and were penned with great caution. They are a treasure of information. A few of these books are listed hereunder:

1. The Committee of 300
2. Beyond the Conspiracy
3. The Club of Rome
4. What you should know about the United States Constitution and the Bill of Rights
5. Illumination in America
6. Diplomacy by Deception
7. One World Order
8. Nuclear Power: Anathema to the New World
9. Tavistock Institute of Human Relations
10. The Rothschild Dynasty
11. We Fight for Oil

By means of these books, he informed the citizens of the West, especially America and Britain, that a certain secret society has control over their lives and wants to handle their affairs how they want. He says, 'although it is above our understanding that a hidden hand controls every branch of our lives and the existence of such a group would seem impossible to us, it is however a reality. If you feel the same, then you are part of the very same majority.'

Most Americans say this, they passionately feel themselves upon the truth when they say that it is impossible. They feel that their principles, laws, civilization and ways do not permit it. They labour under the misconception that no one can hijack their advanced mores. Doctor Coleman says, ‘However, it is happening. Your principles are being trampled, it is happening.’

Conspirators Hierarchy by Doctor Coleman was published in 1992 CE. This book was the result of a few years of intensive research. Much has been realized of the picture he drew of the future world in it. It has been imposed by the ‘democratically elected governments’ upon the residents of the ‘modern educated world’. Many things are still being formed and they will come about under the garb of character revolution, welfare for humanity and general health. Doctor John Coleman drew a picture of a world government that would soon come about, but he did not explain who the head of this government would be. What would the basis of its constitution be? What ideology and mind set would the rulers have? All these questions have not been answered. He explained all his research and far reaching assumptions, but he did not take help from the guiding divine revelation. Therefore, he has not been able to reach the depths of the incidents and realities, whereas it is definite that the head of this world government will be the accursed Dajjāl. This world Dajjālī government will be set up by the Jews. In order to clarify this claim, we shall explain three points here. Through this clarification, *Inshā Allāh*, the missing pieces will fall into place.

The reality will come in front of the justice loving people; the reality to which the western thinkers could not reach because of their ignorance of revelation and relating it to modern times.

1. The Jewish nation and the real objective of the hidden brotherhood
2. The practical methods applied to acquire this objective
3. The sketch and form of the Dajjālī government as a result of this practical plan

There is only one objective of going into this deep discussion, it is so that the servants of Allāh can acquire the strength of heart and the courage to turn to the worship of Allāh and release themselves from servitude to the servants of Shaytān. The network of these representatives of Shaytān is working very fast throughout the world. They have unlimited resources and desire to engage not only the Muslim world, but the entire humanity in devilish deeds and turn them into slaves of the Shaytānī government. In these circumstances and conditions, it is not appropriate for the lovers of Allāh ﷻ to sit with their hands folded. We make *du'ā'* to Allāh ﷻ to bless us with the divine ability to save the entire humanity from the plots that Shaytān and his representatives have set up in order to cause humanity to fall into deviances and sins. Shaytān and his representatives aim to pollute the entire world in this filth.



## **THE MAIN OBJECTIVE OF THE INTERNATIONAL SECRET BROTHERHOOD**

THE main objective that the brotherhood has is to acquire total domination of the world; whether it is through social, educational, religious, or natural means. They have been working very hard for centuries already in order to achieve this objective. How far are they from achieving their aim? Unfortunately, they are not very far away. Every moment, every minute, every hour and every day that we waste in trying to achieve personal benefit rather than communal objectives is taken advantage of by these people. Instead of overlooking, we are spreading mutual differences and they are moving closer to the acquisition of the world government.

It is not the nonsensical talk of a madman, or some codswallop of a lunatic that cooks up the idea of striving to achieve total world domination. No, this is a network of very intelligent, highly educated, strategic and advanced people. They have an abundance of means at their disposal by means of which they exploit our weaknesses. Whenever we stray from the straight path, we fall into their trap. They have created differences and rifts between nations and have kept these burning in order to create wars. As a result of this ploy, the affected countries use the weapons, loans and help from these very same people. In this way, these nations

and countries become paralyzed in the hands of the brotherhood. The Second World War not only made more than half the world indebted to the brotherhood, but it divided the entire humanity into two types of economic systems. These systems were; communism and capitalism. The Jews were on both sides, taking benefit in all ways. By promoting these systems, aside from destroying the ideology and mind set of the people, the objective of the Jews was to acquire economic power.

How interesting this is. Both sides fell prey to the brotherhood. They had kept both groups in their grip. Both sides felt that they are bringing a revolution about and are moving towards freedom whereas they were traversing the stages of servitude to the Jews. Slaves of theory, economic slavery and finally, totally slavery. This is manifested in elections, the freedom of elections, i.e. democracy. Setting up these mutually clashing systems was an important step in the direction of forming a global government. This was to be completed over three steps:

1. National Stage: the control of the central banks at international level in order to control the economic system.
2. Regional Stage: this was to be achieved through centrality of regional economies, the European monetary unions and regional trade unions like NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement. This agreement was signed by Canada, Mexico and the United States that created a

trilateral trade bloc in North America. It came into effect on 1 January 1994).

3. Global Stage: centrality of the world economy, by means of a world central bank and global currency, whilst terminating the profit of independent nations through agreements like GATT (The General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade. It was signed on 30 October 1947 by 23 countries, was a legal agreement minimizing barriers to international trade by eliminating or reducing quotas, tariffs, and subsidies while preserving significant regulations.)

The first two stages have already been passed and its goals have been achieved. Take a look at the currency notes of your country. Who runs it? The government or the State Bank? Under whose control is the State Bank? Everyone knows. As for the third goal, i.e. the World Bank, to what extent is it completed? The target of a 'one world currency' has largely been achieved by means of the dollar and using its strong position as the standard in global trade. The rest of the goals are being achieved in Europe through the Euro and American Traveller's Cheques in other parts of the world.

The third target, i.e. to terminate the profits acquired by independent nations, is being carried out by means of the armies of the United Nations. When a country is in debt and is brought to the stage of bankruptcy, then under the responsibilities of the

IMF and World Bank, the United Nations have complete control to enter a country and bring a definite 'solution' to the economic woes.

Some time back, BBC One had aired a programme called *The Future War*, in which exercises of the American army were shown. These exercises were being conducted in South Carolina. The American army was being trained on how to acquire control over a city between two warring parties. This means that the American army or United Nations army will not enter a war until it is decided or about to be decided that the country has been declared bankrupt, or, maladministration has spread about as a result of internecine fighting and they have come in to control or calm the situation down in the cities affected by infighting.



### **PRACTICAL PLANS TO ACQUIRE THESE OBJECTIVES**

THE acquisition of all these objectives and goals demands vast resources, a high level of intelligence, advanced systems and arrangements, excellent planning and masterful implementation with devotion. The Jews have been toiling for centuries in the line of this satanic mission. In order to acquire this objective, a solid and sapient practical plan has been formed. The detail of this plan tells us the following:

1. A global government should be set up (as stated by the United Nations). The UN has many structures under the main body like the World Health Organization (WHO). This global government will have the choice to control the lives of every person in the world.
2. Fighting and wars should be continued. After the Soviet Union, organizations like Al-Qaeda should be used in order to increase expense on weapons and instruments of war. In this way, there will be an increased fear for an atomic war and this will create a demand for safety and protection on a global level. NATO should be formed and under the UN, an army will be established to ensure peace. Then, both of them should play a role in international matters, link up and form the global army.

3. Three free trade zones must be made in Europe, America and Asia. Initially, merchandise should be sold to specific trade groups. Thereafter, they should be gradually turned into central political unions that have a central bank and a single currency. These steps will form the foundation upon which the global organizations will be built. The EEC and EU are the first kind of these bodies. Such bodies will be completed in other parts of the world.
4. Steps will be taken in order to gain control over majority opinion. Part of this plan is research and building an understanding of the human psyche in order to use individuals and groups according to their desires. At present, the goal of placing microchips in human beings and linking them to a global computer is on the agenda.
5. A government that provides every commodity to the people and protects them should be created and the economic system should be terminated. Once the people reach the point of extending their hands, the government should bring an end to the welfare type leadership so that a massive class of hopeless and helpless people is created. At present, many people give examples of welfare type systems of the European countries and state that these welfare states are samples of the Islāmic government during the *Fārūqī* era. (However, this particular system that covers 'welfare and advancement' should also be

studied from the angle of what has been explained in this section.)

6. Whilst fulfilling all these objectives and goals, the helpless class will be passed into the control of the higher class that earn through banks and companies.
7. Control over the masses, businesses, organizations and governments must be increased through the burden of debt.

Another research into this plan reveals the following, ‘A so-called Third World War must be created and fanned. Problems must be created between the Zionist politicians and the leaders of the Islāmic world by the agents of the Brotherhood. This war must be pushed ahead in such a way that all the Arabs and Zionist Israelis will destroy each other. Whilst this is happening, the rest of the countries should be divided over this particular matter once again. They must be forced to go at each other in such a way as to cripple each other economically, spiritually, mentally and physically. In order to bring about the global government, this stage must be prepared.’



### **SKETCH OF THE INTERNATIONAL DAJJĀLĪ GOVERNMENT**

IS there any element of well-wishing and goodness for humanity in the practical plan discussed above and the resultant global government? From this plan, can humanity have any hope of goodness and guidance? Unfortunately, not a single percent of hope can be held. Study the sketch of the global government about which even a research scholar like Doctor Coleman seems to be unaware of. In reality, in whose hands will all this be? This is the blueprint of the global Dajjālī government towards which we are going, stage by stage. There would be no way to save one's self except by turning to Allāh ﷻ and *Jihād* in the path of Allāh ﷻ. The foundational strides to form the global Dajjālī government will be discussed ahead.



## THE FUTURE GLOBAL DAJJĀLĪ GOVERNMENT

THE global government and one unit monetary system of the future would be under the control of a few selected individuals. They will not be elected and the leadership will be passed on in the bloodline, i.e. seventy selected individuals of the *Banī Isrāʿīl*, and twelve elite leaders above them. In other words, there will be a grand Jewry of seventy individuals and twelve grand masters from the *Āl-Dāwūd* above them. The seventy selected individuals of the *Banī Isrāʿīl* are discussed in verse 155 of *Sūrah Al-Aʿrāf* and the twelve leaders are mentioned under verse 12 of *Sūrah Al-Māʿidab*. They will select the members in resemblance to the leadership system of the middle ages from a limited number, i.e. from the think tanks of Freemasons throughout the world. Existence in this one world order will be limited and restrictions will be imposed on the number of children each family can have. Territories will be controlled by calamities, wars and drought. An example of this is redundancy that is applied in the workforce, applied to limit the numbers. This will continue until just a billion people are left that will be of use to the ruling class. These helpless people will be located in the areas strictly located to them, and they will live in them as the people of the world.

Only one religion will be permitted. It will be in the form of a global government church. This has materialised in 1920 CE already. Satanism and Black Magic will be taught as the syllabus of the global government. There will be no church or school. All the Christian churches would already be wiped out at this stage. Subsequently, Christianity will serve as an old tale in this global government. In order to form such a community in which no one would ever think of personal freedom, the following things will be prohibited: any type of democracy, a head authority or human rights. All forms of national pride and tribal recognition would be terminated, and as time goes on, even speaking about it would be a crime worthy of punishment.

Marriage will be declared unlawful. By doing this, there will be no family life left, as we have today. Children will be separated from their parents at a very young age and will be kept in wards like government property. An experiment of this nature was done in Eastern Germany under Erich Honecker. Children were separated from their parents who were understood to be disloyal to the government.

Furthermore, women will be disgraced under the guise of movements for the freedom and liberation of females. Sexual freedom, i.e. the right to choose one's sex, will become a must. Women will not be allowed sexual intimacy until the age of 20, otherwise they will be punished severely. They will be taught how to do an abortion on their own, and after bearing two

children, women will make this a norm. All information about the women will be stored on an international computer. If a woman has a third pregnancy, she will be forcibly taken to an abortion clinic and will be sterilized.

All essential and non-essential medicinal items, doctors, dentists and health care workers will be registered in a central database and no medicine or treatment will be prescribed until written permission is not given from the regional controller in every city, town or village.

The Central Bank, Bank of International Settlements and World Bank will not be allowed to render services. Private Banks will be declared unlawful. The Private Banks will dissolve into the Ten Big Banks. The Big Banks will operate in the world in a controlling position. The reasons for present upheaval (November 2008) in the US Banks are still being investigated. However, many analysts have not delved into this topic. There will be no permission given for debating the rates, nor will it be allowed to move away from the system. Whoever breaks the law will be punished by death.

Besides the elite class, who will definitely be from the progeny of Dāwūd ؑ, no one will have cash or notes as currency. All trade will be done by credit card only. In the end, this will be done by microchips. Those who break the law will have their credit cards cancelled. The readers have understood by now who the 'lawbreakers' are. It is quite clear that it refers to those who go

against Dajjāl and his wicked laws. When these people go out to do business, they will realise that their credit cards have been black listed. They will not be able to buy anything or get employed. Thereafter, the result of those who keep money in the bank will be hunger, sickness, and painful death. Trading in old coins will be declared a severe crime and would be punishable by death. Such draconian laws will be difficult for the police to handle for a prolonged period of time. As a substitute for jail time, one of their household members will be caught.

The differences between fighting groups will be worsened. Permission will be given to start a war in order to finish each other off. All this fighting will be done under the gaze of NATO and UN. The Sikhs in Central and South Asia, the Muslims in Pakistan and Hindus of India would be used for all of this. All this commotion will occur before a world government materialises.

This is the counsel and plan planned by those desirous of becoming deities in the world and the worshippers of Shaytān. I once came across a booklet called *The New Millennium*. An organization that prints the Bible had printed this booklet in large numbers with good intentions and had it distributed worldwide. It has probably reached some of you. The picture of the future that it drew is presented briefly below:

‘Pollution, sickness and poverty will become the cause of great death. In the future, wars will cause greater destruction.

Extremism will reach very high levels in different regions. This extremism – created from tribal and religious hatred – will become very common during the next quarter of a century. Every year, thousands of people will be killed.’

In reality, this is not well-wishing. There is a demoniac attempt being made to prepare the minds of people for this Dajjālī plot to be implemented in the future in such a way that when abnormal things happen, they will be understood to be normal and would be brushed off as ‘conditions of the world’. Without raising a hand or moving a leg, people will accept the disgrace stamped on them by the Jews or face death. All these dangers are sufficient to awaken humanity in general and the Muslims specifically. However, the difficulty is that whether it is the Muslim world or the non-Muslim world, the masses of the world are paralyzed. The world is in a state of war but no one cares about it. It will win this war, but even upon reaching this stage, people do not take the trouble of thinking beyond a sandwich in the morning, a burger in the afternoon and a drink in the evening. Shall we, who are free people, wholeheartedly accept this state of affairs as is? Never. Never ever. If anyone has the desire to go closer to Allāh ﷻ and His *Rahmānī* powers, he should go ahead in its direction. Those who remain far from Shaytān and his Jewish accomplices should also take others far away from them. He must make a great effort to save the entire humanity from these pivots of evil. One must strive to the best of his ability to work against the devilish plots of the accursed Dajjāl in order to support the

*Rahmānī* powers. This must be done even if a person is feeble, weak and has no standing. One should not hesitate to utilise one's health and wealth. Possibly, we shall be counted amongst the very few, but we shall still be counted. Although these few will tolerate difficulties, but the salvation they get will make them forget about each and every difficulty.



## **EFFORTS TO SUBDUED THE MINDS IN ORDER TO ESTABLISH THE DAJJĀLĪ GOVERNMENT**

THE ill-equipped Muslims of Afghanistan are standing against the most oppressive and advanced nations of the world for the last eight years continuously. Iraq is being covered in blood. The Kashmir and Chechnya situation is a wound on the body of the Muslim *Ummah*. Whilst these wounds are still fresh, the painful blow has been landed in Palestine. This time, the hard-hearted, merciless and inhumane Jews have launched severe attacks with many fatalities. The bloodied corpses of Palestinian youth are piling up, innocent children are wounded and left without support or care, martyrs are being inhumed without shrouds and proper graves, *Masājid* are being bombed, schools and hospitals are being destroyed and from the rubble of city buildings the shocked Palestinian Muslims stand up without an idea of where to go. Who should they ask? To whom should they narrate their story? There is no one to help care and tend to their wounds. There is no one prepared to say a few words of consolation. There is no one brave enough to undertake some difficulty to avert danger from them. Egypt has closed its borders to the wounded and the refugees. They are not ready to allow food or medicine to go into Palestine. Egypt has a 50 year deal to supply gas and petrol to Israel but they are not prepared to sell gas,

petrol and electricity – even at exorbitant rates – for 25 days to the Palestinians. Israel stopped the two planes of medical aid sent by Algeria. They also said that they will allow the medication to go ahead after it has all expired. Such mercilessness, such inhumane ways, such cold-heartedness! O my Rabb, what is this scene we are witnessing? In Norway, 40 lawyers had signed an agreement to take up a case of war crimes against Israel. However, in Pakistan, not even 3000 people could gather for the Palestinian cause. A greater number than this go daily for tours to Jinnah Park. The punishment that could fall upon such heedlessness could occur at any moment. However, what are the reasons for this? What is the basic cause for this state of affairs? Which sin did we commit that even the last vestiges of *īmān* are being taken away? I am searching and investigating this for a very long time. Is it consuming interest, shamelessness, eating *harām*, or something else? The print and electronic media has captured the minds and hearts through the path of hearing and sight and has shown us this dark day. Alternatively, is there something else desirable that is positioned behind the beautiful curtain? After all, no matter how sinful a Muslim is, he will definitely be hurt and pained to see his Muslim brothers in difficulty and trauma. This time, what has happened to the Muslim world? What has caused them to become eerily silent? There are no tearing eyes or emotional hearts. There is only a scene of self-fulfilment without an end in sight. It does not seem to stop. No one can understand. For some time now, I have been wiping the wounds of my heart

with the tears of my liver. I present whatever I have gauged and understood.

Now let us return to the previous thread,

It is not in vain when we say that presently, the largest amounts are being spent by western researchers in a plot to bring the human mind under control and to make it work according to how they wish. Work is being done to achieve this aim from many angles. The Jewish spiritual masters who have knowledge of the worst kind of black magic are working tirelessly in this sphere to achieve their aim. Therefore, they should be referred to as magicians. Jewish and non-Jewish scientists are giving every inch of strength they have in order to gain control over the human mind, psyche and conscience. We do not know what kinds of problems will come about in the near future because of these projects undertaken against human nature in order to subdue their minds. In the following section, we shall discuss a few inhumane, nay, Shaytānī efforts underway to acquire this goal. This is because these efforts do not have any sense of well-wishing for humanity at all. All these efforts are being done in order to impose the devilish system of the great deceiver, i.e. Dajjāl.



### **BLACK MAGIC & SORCERY**

BLACK magic is *harām*, i.e. totally forbidden in the Islāmic *sharī'ah*. In fact, all divine religions prohibit it. In essence, this is the abuse of hidden powers that are present in the universe. It is foul play in the battle between good and evil and an effort to win on the basis of faithlessness. It entails using Shaytān and the Shaytānī powers in an impermissible way by pleasing them and supporting their temporary and deceitful power against the help and support of Allāh ﷻ. There are two ways used to find out the hidden secrets of the universe. One is science and the other is black magic. The words '*sakbr*' and '*sibr*' can also be used to refer to this. Permission is given for the first one, and the second is totally forbidden. Under *sakbr* will come all those things that Allāh ﷻ has subjected to man, i.e. He gave them choice and control over it, whereas *sibr* refers to those things that man has subjected to his own self against the pleasure of Allāh ﷻ. In fact, despite the prohibition from Allāh ﷻ, man uses his choice and control over it. The difference between the two resembles the difference between merchandise (items bought and sold) and contraband (the items that are prohibited to acquire, buy and sell). The Jews are making great effort in both of these things. Like winning the Nobel Prize in Science, the Jews have a copious share in mastery over black magic and sorcery. Throughout the

world, the Jews hold an outstanding position in this field because of their filthy beliefs and rotten insides. The filthier a person is on the outside and the more putrid he is on the inside, the closer he will go to Shaytān. The Shaytānī powers in his black magic will support him in their false effect in accordance to the level of his impurity. What greater intrinsic filth can there be in comparison to insolence towards the Ambiyā' ﷺ? The Jews show insolence to Allāh ﷻ too. They are disdainful towards Sayyidunā Jibrīl ﷺ and are guilty of killing the Ambiyā' ﷺ and their companions. Therefore, their black magic is the highest reflection of the evil of Shaytān. They make an effort to send beautiful Jewish women who have learnt black magic to those they have failed to affect from far, through their sorcery. The greatest example of this is the killer of King Feisal. To this day, all investigators agree that this murder is hidden in layers upon layers of mystery. Most say that the killer was not mentally stable, but can a person deprived of mental balance hit his target so efficiently? If this starts to happen, then the mentally disabled people will start surpassing the intelligent people in the world.

The nephew of King Feisal was in a trance like state on 25 March 1975 CE. This was the effect of a beautiful Jewish sorceress that he met whilst studying in America. She displayed a brief flash of herself to him and this made him insane over her, to the extent that he was ready to fulfil the most difficult of conditions to reach her. He was even prepared to kill his uncle who was not only the most outstanding figure of his family, but was someone

who stood as a loyal friend to the Muslim world, a compassionate father and an embodiment of help and support. The condition laid down by this Jewish sorceress was that if he was brave and true in his love, he should show it by killing his uncle. His uncle was the one who was successful against the West in turning oil into a weapon of war. Besides this, in 1967 CE, an agreement was reached to train the Saudi Arabian army in Pakistan and in 1968 CE all the British military staff were cast out of the lands of the *Haramayn Sharīfayn*. The insanity of love overtakes a person in such a way that he can never forget. There was definitely a mixture of the magic of Sāmīrī in this. All the eye-witnesses agreed that the killer was in a half mad state on that day; the day in which he went to do the most devilish act of his life.

Not only did he deprive the Islāmic world of a brave leader, but he never saw that sorceress again. She was the one under who effected the black magic to control his mind in order to subdue him like a robot under her command to do this dirty act. This was an example of black magic and a mixture of MK Ultra that brought great regret and terrible consequences.



## **MK ULTRA**

MONTREAL is a famous city of Canada. There is a park in the centre of it. From the outside it seems unfrequented and abandoned. Although it is a park for the public, its gates are closed to them. What is astonishing to note is that it is heavily secured and all individuals deemed non-essential are not allowed entry into it. There is an ancient style building in this park. Due to the trees and foliage, the structure cannot be seen clearly. Even if someone tries hard to look, his attention will not be caught by the ancient and antiquated building. The Canadian masses feel that they are highly educated and are up-to-date regarding information. However, they do not know what game is being played in this abandoned building in the centre of an important city. What is the dangerous game being played by the American and Canadian government, their secret agencies and the devilish minded scientists employed by them? The game being played here is called MK Ultra. Normally, a game is played by participants or players. However, the game from this park is being played against simple minded strangers. In a game, one will find a coach, manager and referee. However, this particular game is being monitored by think tanks, scientists and Jewish capitalists. The monitor of this game is the infamous Think Tank, 'Rand Corporation'. The referee of the game is Ewen

Cameron, a Jewish scientist, and the sponsor is the Jewish Rockefeller family.

MK stands for 'mind control'. M is for mind and K is Kontrol - according to the German pronunciation. The name of the game and the work involved should not be peculiar to you. As the name suggests, in this game, the minds of people are played. Special messages are sent to their brains and minds without their consent. By means of continuous waves, these messages are normalized in the minds of the people. Without any sense of independence, without thinking and understanding, people carry out whatever the 'Brotherhood' wants them to do. Jewish sorcerers and psychiatrists, i.e. a mixture of black magic and science, work on this project called MK Ultra. Rand Corporation, a famous intellectual Jewish body, runs this project. Ewen Cameron, a master of Jewish magic, i.e. Kabbalah, played a significant role in MK Ultra.<sup>1</sup> It is better to refer to him as a

---

<sup>1</sup> Brian Turley stood with a black bag on his head, his fingers numb from supporting the weight of his whole body against a cold cell wall.

He'd been made to stand in the agonizing stress position in a Northern Irish interrogation center for hours as deafening white noise was blasted at him — techniques designed to psychologically break him into revealing information. Brian was one of 14 so-called "hooded men" who were rounded up by the British Army in 1971 when violence erupted during the Troubles in Northern Ireland.

The horrific methods he was subjected to were designed to draw out confessions — and they're still being used around the world today.

Although hundreds of suspected terrorists had been put in internment in Northern Ireland, 14 were selected to be subjected to a series of psychological interrogation techniques developed by the CIA during the 1950s.

"I thought they were going to kill us," Brian said.

"Nine days of hell," Brian says, "That's all it was, nine days of hell."

It was actually a Scottish psychiatrist, Dr Ewen Cameron, who led the research in developing the horrific methods in twisted experiments on the innocent patients in his care.

Cameron forced the patients in his care into radical "sensory deprivation" tests where they were restrained and blindfolded — and he even drugged them into comas for weeks.

Now a new documentary film, *Eminent Monsters*, seeks to tell how Cameron's sick experiments led to the creation of torture methods that are still used to this day in Guantanamo Bay.

### **CIA Mind Control**

Cameron's work as director of a world-leading psychiatric hospital, the Allan Memorial Institute in Montreal, cemented his reputation in history when he carried out evil experiments in the 1950s.

During the Cold War, the CIA set up a mind-control programme called MK Ultra designed to develop techniques for psychological warfare.

The Agency had 160 secret projects in 80 institutions — one of which was at the Allan.

There, Cameron was given a portion of the CIA's \$25 million research funding for human experimentation to develop his theory of "psychic driving".

**'Why are you doing this to me?'**

His method, which was intended to help re-programme the minds of mentally ill patients, was to play the same message over and over again to patients administered with muscle relaxants and LSD.

Cameron also researched extensively in sensory deprivation, putting patients in chemically induced comas which could go on for weeks in the Allan's dreaded "sleep room".

Dr Harvey Weinstein wrote a book about his father's experiences at the Allan where he was put through the endless psychic driving technique — which included being put to sleep for two months.

When he left the horror hospital, he returned home a broken man in a sleepwalking state, barely able to stand or speak.

"When you look at the nurses' notes, my father is interacting with the voice [being played repeatedly to him], saying 'where is my voice'," Dr Weinstein said.

"And then very quickly my father is saying, 'Stop this, I want this to stop, why are you doing this to me?'"

Many of Cameron's patients, who were also subjected to aggressive electroconvulsive therapy, were left with lifelong damage to their

mental health, even though his research had been intended to help them.

But the CIA found his techniques useful — they would become part of the infamous KUBARK Counterintelligence Interrogation manual, described by some as guide to torture.

**'The only thing that makes sense is your panic and fear'**

In the 1970s, Cameron's grim techniques were used once again — this time by the British Army.

But instead of them being used on mental patients, they were used as methods for interrogating suspected terrorists in Northern Ireland.

Francie McGuigan, one of the hooded men, alleges being woken in up in his bed in the middle of the night with the butt of a rifle in his stomach.

He was detained and taken to a Northern Irish interrogation center by helicopter with black bag on his head.

In his disorientation, he said: "The only thing that makes sense is your panic and fear".

There, he says the skin on his bare feet was scraped off as he was dragged from room to room, being deprived of sleep and subjected to agonizing stress positions while screaming white noise was blasted at him.

As the sensory deprivation fueled his distress, Francie said the screaming sound began to take over his brain during his nightmare ordeal.

"I remember there came the acceptance that the end result of this is my death," he said.

"I actually remember looking forward to it because it'd stop the pain and it would stop this whole thing that had taken over my body and my mind."

The horrific experience went on for days and Francie claims he was so distressed that he even tried to kill himself by repeatedly bashing his head against a radiator pipe that he was chained to.

Professor Tim Shallice, a neurophysiologist who interviewed the hooded men after their release, was damning about the experiences they'd been made to endure.

"It became clear that this was the scientific development of brainwashing techniques," he said.

"What you see in these techniques is the state devising methods to essentially destroy the personality of an individual by scientific means."

In 1978, the European Court of Human Rights ruled that while the hooded men's treatment was "inhuman and degrading", it didn't amount to torture.

**'The goal, psychologically, was to create the most dreadful conditions'**

And that ruling had enormous consequences — it was even cited in the so-called "Torture Memos", advising the CIA and US President on what might be permissible during the War on Terror.

Thirty years after the hooded men were subjected to Cameron's methods, they were used once again — this time on suspected al-Qaeda members after 9/11 in 2001.

American interrogators called the brutal practices "enhanced interrogation techniques" and they were used at secret "black site" prisons — and at the notorious Guantanamo Bay detention camp in Camp.

Mark Fallon was appointed as the Department of Defense's Chief Investigator.

"The goal, psychologically, was to create the most dreadful conditions you could establish for a human being," Fallon said of Guantanamo.

"And the enhancement to that, if there was an enhancement, was based on a programme called 'learned helplessness'."

This was a psychological principle learned from an experiment electrocuting dogs which found that the fundamental survival instincts of an animal could be undermined if you tortured them enough.

### **Degraded in the dark**

Mohamedou Ould Slahi, the son of a Mauritanian camel herder, was arrested and sent to Guantanamo Bay as a suspected al-Qaeda member.

There, he too was subjected to Cameron's techniques of sleep deprivation, along with new interrogation methods.

In one case, he was shackled to the floor in a dark room illuminated solely by a strobe light as the Drowning Pool song "Let the Bodies Hit the Floor" was loudly blasted at him all day.

He was also sexually assaulted while restrained — but it wasn't until his captors told him they'd arrest and rape his mum that his resolve broke.

Satanist. The code name given to Ewen Cameron is Dr White. The code name clarifies that behind this project lies the CIA who are waiting for the feedback of the experiment in order to gain expertise in this line. The former CIA director, Allen W Dulles, would regularly patrol the park. He was doing the work of the

---

Although Slahi signed a confession, it was ultimately deemed to be the result of torture and he was released without charge — after 14 years of detainment.

#### **'You will break yourself down'**

British Pakistani Moazzam Begg was another suspect kept in Guantanamo — he was arrested and subjected to two years of psychological interrogation after travelling to Afghanistan in 2001 with his wife and children to help set up a school.

During his detention, which included 22 months in solitary confinement, he could hear a screaming woman in the next room that he was told was his wife being tortured.

"Slowly but surely, it eats away at you," Begg said.

"You start to tell yourself you're not a father, you're not a son, you're not a husband, you're just the number they've given you. Because if you start thinking outside of that, you will break yourself down."

He too was released without charge after three years. - <https://www.thesun.co.uk/news/10964407/eminant-monsters-torture-cia-mind-control-hooded-men/>

middleman, taking the finance from the Rockefeller family, and funding the work. What interest do the Jews have in such a project? Why are they spending so much money? Before going into this topic, it will be much better if we understand the technology that is being used in MK Ultra. The educated class of today are generally aware of the newest inventions. They feel that they have lots of information, but with MK Ultra, the human mind is brought under control to follow its orders. In fact, we should ask, how does it work to make the human mind into its slave? Most of the educated class today have no knowledge of this. Having all the information is essential for people today, especially for those people who want to know the reason for the negligence and total indifference of humanity at the present moment. From this 'devil's house' in the centre of a park in Montreal, high frequency micro beams are sent out. These beams bring the target person into a trance like state and then targets the subconscious mind. The message in the subconscious mind is then transferred to the conscious mind – which is the message of the Satanists. They have got the message transferred whilst sitting coolly in the park. These rays and beams can prepare any human being to do anything in accordance to their objectives, except for those who strengthen their spirituality and make their connection with Allāh ﷻ very strong. These rays and beams put such a condition and state upon a person that he becomes like a robot and carries out all instructions and commands. At the same time, he regrets over the agitation of civilized people far away and

the plots of the Jews, and brings out a wry smile. The person who gets used once will then open up to killing, rape and firing live ammunition into crowds of people upon the instruction of the Big Master of the secret Brotherhood.

There are many incidents happening in the world that are passed off as co-incidental, or, people are made to overlook them. However, if we take a deeper look into them, they do not happen suddenly, but there is a cautious scientific plot behind them. This plot can be weighed and judged from the beginning of the incident until it occurs, and then by studying the consequences of it. All of this must be done with deep insight into action and reaction principles. It will not be in vain if we present an example or two here;

- (i) John F Kennedy was an American President that adhered to Catholicism. He was not a Freemason. The Brotherhood were not in favour of him. The killing of John F Kennedy is an excellent example of MK Ultra. His killer was killed later on so that the investigation could stop and the file could be closed. A number of eye-witnesses say that he was in a sort of trance for a while before this. If the person who fired the bullets was just the one person, then Kennedy should have fallen on his side, but in the videos, he is clearly seen to fall backwards. This means that the bullets were fired from the front. Who was sitting in front of him? His

bodyguard! Besides this, the car in front of his was surrounded by four guards but his own car had no surrounding guard. Why? A former CIA head says, 'The killer and murder case was just a drama. The real story was never told or unveiled.'

- (ii) Robert Kennedy, the brother of John F Kennedy. After the killing of John F Kennedy, the case was closed despite the uproar and clamour. This step caused the masses and the Kennedy family to become extremely worried. Robert Kennedy and his wife Jaqueline Kennedy took on the responsibility and resolved to stand against this plot. He decided to bring the murder case of his brother to a conclusive end and to bring it before the court. He promised to start a new investigation into the killing of his brother. This announcement gave him significant acceptance amongst the masses and there was a possibility of him winning the next election. However, this was not part of the agenda of the Brotherhood. They had one avenue left; to get rid of Robert Kennedy. He was subsequently killed too. His killing was attributed to a 'lone nut' by the name of Sirhan. On 5 June 1968, Sirhan fired multiple shots from a handgun at Robert Kennedy, killing him. The bullet holes on the wall established that there was someone else that fired shots in addition to those of Sirhan, because the bullet holes and marks

were more in number than the number of bullets that the gun of Sirhan could hold. Who fired the other shots? The police recorded all the evidence. A photographer took snaps after the incident. These snaps were confiscated by the Police. When the public pressurized the Police to publish the photos, they were forced to do so. But what happened? The photos were stolen from the Police car that was taking them to the press. What a co-incidence?! This is how the Brotherhood works and functions.

- (iii) The third major example of MK Ultra is the killing of John Lennon. The killer took the murder so easy in his stride that he started reading a book called *The Catcher in the Rye* at the scene, giving enough time to the guard to go to the phone booth outside the building and contact the Police. It is astonishing to note that the killer did not move from the scene and he patiently waited to be arrested. Was he a 'lone nut'? The son of the murdered Lennon had full conviction that it was the work of the CIA. However, he did not know who was behind the CIA. In order to turn reality into fiction, Hollywood made a movie out of this story. The actors in this movie were Mel Gibson and Julia Roberts. The name of the movie was *Conspiracy Theory*.

In essence, Hollywood is a modern brainwashing tool. People think that it is the voices of the people and a reflection of reality, whereas they are in great error. Hollywood is the voice of Freemasonry and a reflection of their objectives. It started from the time that the founder of the movie industry, David Wark Griffith, directed *The Birth of a Nation* (1915). After this, the status quo remained the same, right through to the time of Madonna and Michael Jackson. There is no angel or darling that can think of developing this free thinking institution without pleasing the Jewish producers and capitalists. We cannot mention the full list at this moment in time, but it is necessary to inform the readers about those who hold positions of power in Hollywood. There is nothing holy in Hollywood. The Brotherhood has been using it for amusement for a long time. The Brotherhood uses the noted and famous artists of every age to the fullest extent. Going ahead, *Inshā Allāh*, we shall explain how the Brotherhood uses the screen and music for its objectives.

These were a few examples. The matter is that if the reality of whatever was fed to the masses under the supervision of the American and Canadian Governments had to be brought into the open, it would cause a major quake. Information of this nature is hidden with great force by the Jewish plotters, the American Army and the secret service agencies. The same army claims to establish peace and safety in the world, but in Israel, they do not allow the emotions of people to settle over the greatest insecurity and unrest. By means of scientists involved in black magic, they

are engaged in mesmerizing the minds of the world populace. You will not believe, but, Bill Clinton, yes, that's correct, the former American President had admitted in an open conference (1995) that the American Government has been engaged for the last fifty years in mind control of the population and in experimenting other filthy character traits without the people realizing it. Let's repeat that, for the last fifty years. Bill Clinton said that he was ashamed of it. We should be convinced about the truthfulness of his words. However, after having conviction of this, we must think that in all this shame, to what extent has all this shameful and embarrassing experiments reached in the last fifteen years (1995 to 2009)? Look around you. The listless Muslims sit dormant. What does that tell you?

After the American President admitted to all of this, the guards overseeing the devilish game being played in the abandoned park in Canada faced significant difficulty. News came in that after this confession, those responsible for the MK Ultra project were selecting the documents in order to bring it out into the public sphere. This was a very beautiful technical term, it was being decided regarding which papers to show to the blank minded American public and which ones would be destroyed. Then news was received that the project was being terminated. For a short while, we shall accept that a project that was running for sixty-five years, upon which millions of dollars was spent, would be terminated without much of a case. We shall accept. However, was this the only way used to change the minds of people and

make it subservient to Dajjālī messages that was stopped? By means of this, would the simple minded masses of the world come out of the mesmerizing Dajjālī spell put on them by the Jewish scientists? No. The matter is not that simple. It is much more far reaching. Definitely there are other traps around us in the form of forbidden things that we have become accustomed to using. The ‘*Ulamā*’ have been stopping us, but our ‘enlightened’ leaders have abandoned their nations swirling in this whirlpool and the new generation today are forgetting their identity because their minds have been totally reprogrammed. Come, let us go into other forms of lowly mesmerizing Sāmīrī black magic that we want warn ourselves and the new generation about. Let us delve into the discussion on how despite the warning and prohibiting of the ‘*Ulamā*’ and *Mashāyikh*, our addiction to certain sins has caused us to be totally trapped in the jaws of the Jews, such that even if we do not repent now, soon the time will come when we shake ourselves to come out of the trap, and witness how deep these things have penetrated our skins.



## **MICROCHIPS**

AFTER delving into the abnormal, let us return to normality. The efforts of the Jews are moving ahead full steam in both fields. A chip that releases high frequency micro beams has been invented. When this chip is placed into the body of a human being, echoing sounds will reverberate in his brain. The human being will be forced to obey every command given to it; like a robot, especially if he is accustomed to liquor and intoxicants. Alternatively, his independent decision making power will be broken through black magic and he will be turned into a psychic patient. It would be very easy to control the mind of such a person. There would be no difficulty at all in bringing such a person into a trance and causing him to act how one wishes to. Then, he will be called to Camp David (the largest American headquarters for mesmerizing by the Jewish magicians) and he will be made to sign some treaty. He will be called to the infamous World Jewish Congress in order to extend the hand of friendship, or he will be made to accept some unfavourable condition, or he will be made to accept an order that will go against the benefit of his nation. He will do all of these things and after he retires he will not have an idea of how he did all of it.

After the secret of MK Ultra was leaked, the next project that was taken up was EDOM. This stands for *Electronic Dissolution of Memory*. One part of EDOM is that human beings are taken and microchips are planted into them. A consortium of engineers have developed these microchips and are trying to take this technology to its peak. These engineers are linked to famous American companies like Motorola, General Electric, IBM and Boston Medical Centre. One of the plots under the major programmes to microchip people is the One World Electronic Currency. This will be the single currency adopted in the Dajjālī Government. This currency will be introduced soon, after a global financial collapse. All of this should be making you uneasy, more like insane, but wait. Before making any decision, take a look at all the things that will verify this analysis.

We are not speaking about some downtrodden African or Asian country, but we are dealing with Britain and Sweden. The first is linked to one person, whilst the second deals with an entire group of children. First we shall speak about the dark deeds that are related to a city of Sweden. Sweden is amongst the most beautiful countries of the world. It is prosperous and advanced. It is understood to be a role model for the civilized world. This country is home to the largest number of Jewish magicians. Second to Sweden is South Africa. After this, leave it...the discussion will become lengthy. The Jewish magicians and mesmerizers have caused the lush meadows of Sweden to become like hell. They have made this cold country burn with the fire of

the devil. The residents of Europe feel pity after coming to know of the situation. I shall tell you a story of a resident in the capital of this country that is probably a frightening example of a secret devilish plan being executed upon the unwary and ignorant people.

Robert Naeslund is a resident of Stockholm. He is an educated person and involved in marketing. On one occasion, he fell ill. The illness was not severe. Despite this, he was given the counsel to undergo an operation. He was taken to the local hospital for a small procedure. After the procedure, he felt a change in his personality. Very strange and weird thoughts started coming into his mind. There were voices echoing in his brain. It was as though it was catching a signal that was being sent out. He felt that he was being followed and monitored. When matters became worse, he decided to go for X-Rays. The X-Ray showed that a transmitter was placed in his right nostril. He was dumbfounded. He did not understand what all this was and what was happening to him. It seemed as though a ring or rope was placed in his nose. He was enslaved to some hidden power. He quietly got the transmitter removed and sent it to a laboratory for testing. He was told to come after ten days. What happened after the ten days? Can you guess? The transmitter had been misplaced. The trap was systematically laid from the laboratory to the hospital and back.

Let us look at another incident. A major medical scandal was uncovered in Liverpool, United Kingdom. It was discovered that the 'First Liverpool Children' hospital was stealing the brains of children. In front of the world, yes, right in front of the civilised world. For the first time, the reality came to the fore that the Freemasonic Brotherhood was using sinless children as guinea pigs, without the consent of their parents, in order to understand how the mind works. This stratagem was happening for twenty years in a hospital of a large city in an advanced and developed country like the United Kingdom. This is an account of just one hospital. In the end, when the information leaked, the hospital in question vehemently refuted such a possibility. Who knew better than the Brotherhood about controlling the media? The parents did not lose courage. How could they ever forget this heart shattering experience of their beloved children? Finally, after effort and struggle by 146 families, the hospital was criminalized and the hospital staff were forced to admit that they had a stockpile of children's limbs. The newspapers followed up and the hospital was cornered. The hospital staff admitted that they had in their possession 146 forbidden pieces of human tissue (ten percent of the brain). In addition, they took support from the legendary Jewish deceit and cooked up the excuse, 'They were acquired by a student to use in his study of the child's brain for his PHD.' This PHD thesis was never published. What does this tell you? Was a PHD more important than the brains of 146 children? Which special student was above the law and needed

twenty years for his PHD? This information was never revealed in the country that places so much emphasis on the right to acquire information. The pieces of the brains of the children were returned to the parents. The parents had to go through the suffering of burying the brains of their children that they had already buried. However, the matter does not stop here. The heart breaking information continues. After a while, more human brain tissue was found. These were retained on purpose and were never returned. This created an even worse scenario. The parents prepared themselves to bury their innocent children for the third time. There was a need to console them. This was not in some poor African or South East Asian country where the parents will remain silent. This time, Alder Hey Hospital, NHS Trust and University issued a joint statement saying, 'These human tissue pieces and organs were kept separately for research purposes.' It is astonishing to note that the hospital and the NHS Trust lied – for the third time. Finally, on 26 January 2001, they admitted, 'The limbs of the children were being sold to private institutions'.

Which private institutions were these? They were above the law of a country like the United Kingdom, where there are harsh laws for the protection of human rights. Were these the only human organs and tissue they had? Was there more? Why was there no severe case taken up against them? The matter does not end here. The last veil of the drama was lifted on 31 January 2001 when a Dutch Pathologist, Dick van Velzen was made the scapegoat. The Brotherhood placed the blame for all these medical crimes on the

shoulders of this doctor. The British media gave him the name of 'Baby Butcher'. Abdus Sattār Edhi was stopped from going to Gaza, but he was not given this title. He served one and all; children, elderly people. Men, women, orphans and the homeless. He progressed so much in his work and services that he built his own graveyard. The only difference between him and Doctor van Velzen is that he used to pay attention to children, and Edhi would deal with everyone. Doctor van Velzen stole the hearts, brains, lungs, liver, eyes and other organs, only the souls he could not steal. More than a hundred thousand organs and body parts were taken. Just the skeletons of some children were buried. All this was Masonic. Was a single person responsible for all of this? Blaming one person for such crimes is foolishness. Behind this are all the devils that are working in order for the Greatest Devil to take control of the world. Behind this scandal was the master Jewish doctor that won the Nobel Prize. Behind this is the capitalist that will loot countless amounts of money in order to please Shaytān. Behind this are the scientists that are experimenting day and night in order to provide great subjugation powers to Dajjāl. The governments that allow all of this to happen are also guilty. Moreover, all those people who remain silent after such dark deeds of the Jewish doctors and Freemasonic scientists have been uncovered in a country like the United Kingdom to subjugate the human mind are also guilty.



## **SHORT VISION**

DO you have a television at home? You brought it into the home for the leisure time of your children and to keep up-to-date. You feel happy when seeing the children sitting in front of the television at night. You feel that they are in front of your eyes and are doing well. You think that their knowledge is increasing and their minds are being opened. However, you did not imagine that this ‘harmless’ instrument is actually being used to spoil their minds.

Short vision is another successful project that has been initiated in order to convey messages to the minds of people. The television set is used to spread a special signal. Moving pictures that are viewed by people on television screens and cinema screens contain forty-five frames per second. In other words, forty-five stationery pictures make up a second of moving images. If a stationery picture is shown in that one second, it will take up one forty-fifth part of a second. This is beyond the ability of the human eye to absorb. Although our eyes cannot manage this, our subconscious minds watch it. This is because it is faster than our conscious mind and the message is conveyed. Subsequently, whilst we do not know and do not understand, we are moved by this message in the subconscious mind.

Understand this from an example; an experiment was done under this project. A Coca-Cola bottle was shown in a short vision cinema just before a break for the viewers. This message proved highly effective and during the break, most viewers went to buy Coca-Cola.

The same technique is used in the developed countries during election campaigns. Whilst the election is on, the national broadcaster will air 'the best programmes'. People remain glued to their television screens. Great importance is given to the elections during the aired programmes. In a democracy, the interest of people is significantly increased and 'short vision' is used in order to select a certain candidate. This was happening on the television channels at first. Now the satellite channels have taken control of this agenda.

Nowadays, parents look askance from the harms of the television and its destructive influence and keep the television set at home for their children to pass their time and keep themselves updated on the latest events. They have no idea at all about the messages that are being imparted to their children and what settles in their minds by means of short signals.



## BACKTRACKING

ONE of the techniques used to capture the minds is backtracking. The *‘Ulamā’* say that music is the voice of Shaytān; in accordance to the Hadīth. The masses do not accept this. They say that without music, their car will not move, their time does not pass. Come, let us see what is fed into the minds of the people travelling in cars with blaring music and what the consequences of passing time whilst listening to it are.

All music enthusiasts listen to the tracks in forward play. Together with this, there is a message hidden in reverse. This is strikingly shocking. Our conscious mind does not grasp it, but the sub-conscious mind absorbs it. Our conscious mind does not realise it, but the sub-conscious mind decodes it and accepts it. When the track is played in reverse, the message can be heard. We will be able to hear the message when the track is played in reverse. The real message is hidden there. In order to understand this method of capturing the minds, you can try it yourself. Alternatively, listen to an audio called ‘Shadows’.

Central Austria has served as a grave for the Jews. The capital, Vienna, is famous world-wide for music. Famous opera singers and pianists from here hold a unique identity on the international stage. The Austrian nation is very proud of this. However, does it

make sense to have pride over something regarding which the nation has no idea about, i.e. the hidden hand is playing this game by means of hidden means? Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart was a celebrated musician of Austria. He made an opera through which tales and novels became famous. The Brotherhood took their plan forward through this. The opera was named *The Magic Flute*; an attractive and luring name. This is the way of the Brotherhood. In the opera, a replacement for the Church is presented. After this, he wrote *Requiem Mass*. This was also a hit. There are many things like this in the world. They are like a ‘hit’ and we see it echoing from young and old. These cover the minds of people. Who is behind all of this? What is the background message? According to the Hadith, music causes hypocrisy to grow in the heart. When the heart of a music listener is analysed, what does it feel? What does the heart want to do? This heart will have the message engraved on it; the same message that reached it by means of the ears. May Allāh ﷻ keep us under His protection. Āmīn

Every few months, we get news of some ‘lone nut’. In America, there are always incidents of a person who suddenly started firing on people. Now we hear of such cases in Europe too. In reality, this is an example of people who have been mentally enslaved. In pop music, we find various types of devilish backward messages like, ‘kill your mom’, ‘kill your fellows’. These messages are fed into the minds of the listeners. When the child or youngster hears this music, then the shameless message takes root in the

subconscious mind. (Our pen is unable to write more examples of these disgusting messages.) After some time, when the subconscious mind is awakened and alerted, the person does all these devilish acts. He is not even aware of why he did it.

Playing this kind of game with the human mind is a reflection of the deeds of the Jews. Based on these kinds of actions, they were turned into apes and hogs. Before understanding the plots of this accursed nation, we should not rebuke the point of being caught in it, but we should have great remorse and regret for not leaving the dish and music despite acquiring knowledge of these devilish attacks. We must regret for not protecting our eyes and ears.

Anyway, all these works of Shaytān are in their place. However, those who are striving to please Ar-Rahmān; their work is also not in vain. The works being done in the *Masājid*, *Madāris*, *Khānqahs* and *Tablighī Marākiz* throughout the world in order to spread spirituality and let *Rahmāniyyat* overpower are sufficient measures against the work of Dajjāl. By means of the effort of all these people and through the blessings of the blood of their martyrs, Allāh ﷻ will allow the truth to overcome and prevail. All their seemingly minor efforts, when done in accordance to the Sunnah, then a single staff they have will swallow the ropes and snakes of the magicians. Despite all the devilish works of the Jews, we still have young bright sparks in Islām. May Allāh ﷻ protect them and bless us with the divine ability to love the Sunnah and all the Masnūn actions. Āmīn



## TRAPS OF SHAYTĀN

Muftī Abū Lubābah Saheb,

*Assalāmu ‘alaykum wa Rahmatullāh wa Barakātuhu*

I read your piece on short vision and backtracking. May Allāh ﷻ reward you well. Your writings are highly appreciated. In these trying times, they prove to be a guiding light for the public, especially from this piece, where you have uncovered and explained the plots behind pictures and the trials of the gaze. This is your specialty. We make *du’ā’* from the bottom of the heart, ‘O Allāh, You protect this pen.’ Amīn

Those who have knowledge and are aware in these times will immediately understand the research that you have presented on music and pictures. These realities can only be brought to the fore after scientific research and presentation of proofs from the same. How good it will be if CD’s of this important and valuable research is conveyed to the masses. Examples of your research can be shown so that the message of truth can spread further with much greater strength and fervour. *Inshā Allāh*, the effect will be far-reaching and it will prove to help stay away from sins. Regarding this, our team has some experience in video production. They desire to work on this topic. We are seeking permission from you for this by writing this letter, and we are

asking for more subject matter. We want to make CD's that cover this topic. We have strong hope that *Inshā Allāh*, we shall be successful in spreading your message and research to as many people as possible.

*Was-Salām*

The Truth International

*Wa 'alaykum us Salām wa Rahmatullāh wa Barakātuhu*

May Allāh ﷻ increase your enthusiasm for the *Dīn* and bless you with success in this noble endeavour. Before presenting examples of the Shaytānī technique of backtracking, we shall analyse three issues. This will make it easy for us to understand.

1. How does the human mind work?
2. How is backtracking done?
3. Does this technique affect the human mind?

Once we get a cursory understanding of these three points, we shall mention a few examples, *Inshā Allāh*. For a Muslim, the fundamental felicity and good fortune should have been that when his Rabb and Rasūl ﷺ said that music and singing is the voice of Shaytān, it is his dangerous trap in which he ensnares the son of Ādam and takes revenge from their parents, then it should be sufficient for a Muslim. He must leave and abandon this filthy satanic deed. However, destruction is for the Shaytānī Brotherhood who plot and deceive, and leave no stone unturned

in order to turn this emphatically forbidden deed into something inherently permitted, to the extent that this major sin is not understood to be a sin anymore. Anyway, in the light research and evidence, we shall establish how the hidden voice of Shaytān in music takes our children away from the worship of Allāh ﷻ and lures them into his slavery. May Allāh ﷻ bless the readers with understanding of the reality and help the simpleton Muslims to comprehend. Āmīn

#### 1. How does the human mind work?

The mind does the work of controlling the entire body. Not only does it acquire continuous streams of information by means of the senses, but it also records details from previous experiences. It does this work all the time. By this means, it is possible for the mind to learn and remember simultaneously. The mind or brain is divided into two parts. The right and left. The right is specifically related to revealing indistinct visual forms and feelings, whereas the left side controls the use of the tongue, mathematics and analytic thought. There is a membrane that separates the two parts. All information enters through the left side of the brain. The brain analyses it. Now, this analysis is done in the light of the beliefs of the person, his education, conviction and previously recorded information. If a piece of information does not contradict any of the above, it will pass through the

screen, i.e. membrane and enter the right side of the brain. This is where all information is received and accepted.

The method adopted in backtracking and back masking affects the brain and disturbs it. The hidden message is conveyed to the brain by means of the ears. The ears accept it and convey it, but it does not understand it. This is because the message has been distorted and warped and the brain receives it in this malformed state.

The left side of the brain (that received the message) is now confused, what should be done with this message or these words? Whilst this confusion is in motion, the left side allows the message to pass the screen and it reaches the right side. The information is now received here and the brain takes it as a reality.

The message now takes root in this place and sometime in the future it will reveal itself and play out. Proof of how the mind and brain accepts these mesmerizing messages are found in many places. We shall suffice on one example here:

In Paris, the youth host gatherings lasting throughout the night on a monthly basis. Singers like Johnny Halliday would perform at such parties. He was not even eighteen years old when he started singing and performing at these parties. He was taken out of Primary School and is worth hundreds of thousands of dollars today. Despite the expensive ticket prices, approximately ten thousand boys and girls come to hear him sing. These parties

start at nine o' clock at night and end when the people lose control of themselves. In such gatherings, people are injured and wounded. This continues until the police, fire brigade, disaster management teams and their parents arrive.

## 2. How is backtracking done?

According to an electronic engineer, there are 9 tracks on a music orchestra. This technology is used on computer too. Generally, a music record has 8 tracks. The backtracking is generally done on one track. The fourth or fifth track is a common choice for this purpose. The musicians have the necessary equipment and machinery to do the backtracking. With the help of recording equipment, an electronic engineer can easily monitor this.

Backmasking is another technique used in music. In Backmasking, a word is uttered upside down. For example, the word SATAN is turned upside down and read as NATAS. The word kill is uttered as llik. There are many groups today that use forward tracking instead of backward tracking. In essence, forward tracking is a type of hypnotism or brainwashing. It has very dangerous effects.

There is a shocking incident of a famous musician of Malaysia. He had great enthusiasm to play the guitar. He had a huge collection of 300 CD's. One day when he was playing the guitar, he met an old person. The old person asked him, 'Do you want

to play that beautiful guitar?’ Out of his great enthusiasm he responded in the affirmative. He told the youngster to play the guitar at a certain intersection. The old man also told him, ‘you will meet someone there that will introduce you to the best music in the world. Adopt his company. Your music will reverberate throughout the world.’ Upon reaching this point, the Malaysian musician fell silent.

Do you know why he fell silent? The album he was given had the picture of a lecherous and libertine group. In the centre was a picture of a person whose image was also found on the famous album of Michael Jackson titled ‘Dangerous’. We have given some information of this particular Satanist before. The reality of this person is that he naturally had a wretched disposition and revolting personality. His parents called him ‘the beast.’ He compiled a book called the Satanic Bible. This book was used in the Satanic Church. His name was Alistair Crowley and he founded this Satanic Church. In his book ‘Magic’, he gave the following devilish advice, ‘learn how to write backwards. Learn how to record backward and play forward.’ From this, one can gauge how much emphasis the Satanic Brotherhood (Freemasons) put on this technique. On the other side is us, our enlightened rulers and young generation who are getting washed away in these satanic waves.

After repenting, a professional musician informed others about this devilish technique. His music can be heard on Lotus Radio

and many other stations. This musician never attends the *Masjid* for *Salāh*. However, he suddenly started going for *Salāh*. Moreover, he threw the radio and television out of his house. When asked, he said that he came to know of a technique used by the Freemasons. The Freemasonic musicians add a word in the fourth or fifth note – also called keynote – and this word is uttered backwards.

In this way, whether it is an English song or Urdu song, whether it was made by Hollywood or by Bollywood, at every fourth or fifth keynote, this is what happens. The word that is added is sung backwards. If these are compiled, a complete sentence will be formed. In essence, this is a hidden message. When the keynotes are put into a sequence, one gets the following messages, ‘kill your sister’, and ‘kill your mom’. One will find many more lewd and shameless sentences.

The musician further explained that when these words are made apparent from the keynotes, you will feel that if it had to be a sexual message, then the listener would engage in some sex act. If a violent message is heard, then the listener will carry out some violent act. Famous musicians throughout the world do this. The masses are not aware of the reality. However, there is one aspect by means of which every person will be able to realize the trap of Shaytān. During these parties and concerts there is a sort of madness that overcomes the attendees. They become totally lost and unaware of what is happening in the world, where after they

engage in open debauchery. All the people who have been caught in the trap of Shaytān involuntarily engage in these evil acts and refer to it as '*wajd*' and food for the soul. The question is, if this is '*wajd*', and if this is food for the soul, then why are all these deeds done by those who worship Shaytān?

Those youngsters who listen to western music, or Indian or Pakistani songs, or they have an interest in the music of any country, they all become enchanted and mesmerized by it. This reality will be understood by the masses when Dajjāl appears with his *fitnah*. In the Ahādīth that discuss the topic of Dajjāl we learn that people will go behind the voice of Dajjāl. They will be in a realm of hypnosis and Dajjāl will activate this state and condition.

### 3. Does this technique affect the human mind?

Does backtracking affect the mind? Many people say, 'I have been listening to music since my childhood. There has been no effect on me.' The answer to this question is that the effect of backtracking is on the subconscious mind and it reaches the soul. Now, this affects the spiritual condition, mental state and physical capacity of the one whose brain decoded the hidden message. The example is like medication. A person gets benefit from the food he consumes. The same food can be harmful for someone else if consumed in greater quantity. The same is the case with music. One person will hear something once and will be affected. Another person will be affected after hearing it 10

times, whilst another person will be affected after hearing it 30 times. Those who have a strong nature, worship with concentration and devotion, have very little enthusiasm for fulfilment of desires, do not use intoxicants and are not affected by depression, the satanic messages take very long to affect them. Contrary to them are those who are habituated to using intoxicants, always overpowered by their desires and are influenced by committing sin, they fall very easily into the trap of Shaytān. By committing shameless deeds and consuming intoxicants, their ability to repel the burst of desire becomes very weak and they cannot stand in front of the attack of Shaytān for very long. Very soon after he fulfils his enthusiasm of purchasing a few records, he places the strength of his *īmān* as surety in the hands of the proxies of Shaytān.

We have seen and witnessed that whichever person; young or old, has an interest and enthusiasm in music, he becomes distraught when having to go to the *Masjid*. Such a person has no interest in reciting the Noble Qur’ān and if an effort is made to make him stop from this interest in music, he becomes violent and abusive. When such a person listens to music, he becomes inebriated and loses control of himself. In modern terms, this is called ‘altered state of consciousness’. In this state, he or she does not know anything and he feels himself to be in another world, moving along and indicating with his finger to the tune of the music.

However, when the music stops, this person becomes completely demoralized. At this point, if the parent wants to tell his or her child something that the child does not like, the child becomes completely unmanageable and unruly.

A professor at Adelaide University made a request to his government to ban certain music groups because some of the people who hear their music end up committing suicide. We present two examples of this painful subject:

In the daily Jang, Lahore, 12 September 1998 CE, an article was published without a detailed analysis. The article was titled, 'Secret Revealed: Parents were Murderers of their Daughter'. The article read, 'the truth will come out by playing the tape in reverse. The master of technology in tape recorder sound, Doctor David John Oates played the tapes of the parents (John and Patsy Ramsey) in reverse and heard all the words upside down. He joined the sounds of the vowels, and the meaning was also upside down. It was learnt that the parents killed the daughter Jon Benet.'

The weekly digest 'World News' wrote that Doctor David John Oates had announced that by playing all the voice recordings in reverse, every lie tells a different story and the lie can be identified. He says that when the voice of a liar is played in reverse, his subconscious will give him away from the voice. This will bring the truth to the fore. An American expert uploaded his

findings in this regard online and announced that whoever wants to understand his work should visit [www.reversespeech.com](http://www.reversespeech.com)

The second example is of two brothers who lived in Nevada, USA. They were 18 and 20 years old respectively. They would listen to a band called *Judas Priest* with great enthusiasm. On 23 December 1985 CE, both of them tried to commit suicide whilst listening to the album. One brother, Ray, was successful in his attempt, whereas the second one, James, injured himself. After three years, he also succumbed to his injury. Their parents took up a case against the group who made the songs. They were fully convinced that the messages in the songs of this band were the main reason behind the suicides of their sons. Later on, experts also verified the following messages in their songs, 'come, let's be dead, let's do it'.



## **PLOTS OF SHAYTĀN**

(Music, Songs, Films, Cartoons, Tales, Novels)

### **BACKTRACKING IN MUSIC**

MICHAEL Jackson is understood to be the undisputed king of pop music in the world. His albums have broken sales records internationally. He was linked to the Freemasons. There are a number of factors that indicate this. Later on in his life, information was received that he had embraced Islām. If this was the case, then we make *du'ā'* that may Allāh ﷻ forgive his past sins through the blessings of Islām.

At this point in time, we are speaking about an issue related to his earlier life. Our objective is never to remind the world of his previous errors and wrongs. If he accepted Islām with a true heart, then Islām will wipe away all his sins. Who are we to go around speaking about them? Our aim here is only to show that the Brotherhood was using him for their objectives, whilst he remained unaware of it. On the album of Michael Jackson called *Dangerous*, one will find a picture of the infamous Freemasonic symbol, the one eye. Together with this, there is a picture of a lake in which there are burning coals. It seems as though whoever enters the water is in reality jumping into the fire.

Shaytān is made from fire, and this lake indicates to a devilish headquarters, Bermuda. The picture of Alistair Crowley is found on the triangle. He was a terrible Freemason. He was the wretched one that became a worshipper of Shaytān and wrote a book called *The New Law of Man*. In accordance to this book, we seek the protection of Allāh, the Noble Qur’ān will one day be changed to the law of man. The greatest barrier in front of Shaytān and his agents is the sound of the Noble Qur’ān and the laws of the Noble Qur’ān. They want to use the voice of the devil and the system of the devil to overpower it at all cost. The innocent children sitting the *Madāris* and *Makātib* reciting the Noble Qur’ān in a sweet voice is very bad in their eyes. On the other hand, the echoes of the devil’s voice, pulling people towards Jahannam is something they refer to as ‘food for the soul’.

Another example of spreading devil worship in the world by means of backtracking is taken from Madonna. If we hear a famous song called *Like a Prayer*, we find the words;

*When you call my name, it’s like a little prayer, I’m down on my knees, I wanna take you there in the midnight hour*

In reality, these words are not addressed to a deity, they are being addressed to Shaytān. When these words are played backwards, one can easily hear the words, ‘O hear us, Satan’.

Another example of backtracking comes from a group called *The Eagles*. One song they sang is called *Hotel California*. In this song,

the words 'yeah Satan' can easily be heard when the tape is played backwards. There is very secretive and devilish story hidden behind this song too. When the song is played forwards, it reads,

*Mirrors on the ceiling, the pink champagne on ice, and she said, "We are all just prisoners here of our own device", and in the master's chambers they gathered for the feast. They stab it with their steely knives but they just can't kill the beast*

When the song is played backwards, the words are clearly heard, 'yeah Satan'.

Singing a song with this message is a story on its own. The song is called Hotel California; there is no such Hotel. It is a street in the USA. The headquarters of a church is situated on this street. This church is not one where Christians gather and worship. It is a Satanic Church, where Shaytān is worshipped. The founder of this church is Anton Szandor LaVey. He wrote *The Satanic Bible*, *The Satanic Rituals*, *The Satanic Witch* and other books. He would spread the teachings of this Church using television and films.

The actors and musicians in these types of films do the working of inviting to Shaytān. For example, the lead singer of the music band *The Rolling Stones*, Mick Jagger, wrote a song called *Sympathy for the Devil*. When the Satanic Church opened in California under the administration of the Brotherhood, they taught Christianity as a front. Then it slowly displayed its true colours and turned totally against religion. Today, satanic

elements gather in this particular church. It is the headquarters of Satanism in USA and the leading inviter to the same. The parents who allow their children to listen to western music should think who they are making their beloved darlings accustomed to.

Another example of backtracking is from a band called *Cheap Trick*. When an album of this group was being announced, its lead singer said, 'this song is the first from our album'. When this announcement is played backwards through various techniques, the following words are heard, 'my slave is a musician'. It is true that those involved in music are the slaves of Shaytān.

Backtracking is also established from another band called *Styx*. According to Greek mythology, this name is a river of hell. The name of one of their albums is *Paradise Theatre*. There is a song on this album called *Snowblind*. The words of it are: I try so hard to make it so. When these words are played backwards, the following is heard: O Satan, move in our voices.

The *Styx* band has another album with the song, I am OK. When played forwards, these words are heard: I had finally found the person I have been searching for. Ponder over the meaning of these words. Who was the musician searching for? Who did he find that he is celebrating about it? When these words are played backwards, we get the answer to these questions. The words are: I am your slave. We shall stick by the serpent of Alpha. The word 'serpent' points out to an image of Christianity, where it is

depicted that Shaytān took on the form of a serpent when he whispered into the hearts of Sayyidunā Ādam ﷺ and Sayyidah Hawwa ﷺ. He took on the shape of a serpent according to that narrative and today he takes on the serpent form again in order to lure the children of Sayyidunā Ādam ﷺ. Think of all the things around you. There are many things that have a picture of a serpent. There is apparently no need for this. This image indicates the presence of Shaytān to the conscious or sub-conscious mind. It has been put there so that people ask him for help and draw their attention towards him.

We have discussed the hidden messages in music above. These Satanic messages are conveyed to the world in every language through music. In Pakistan, did anyone try to do something like this in the old traditional styles? When research is done, we get a positive response. Why should this not be the case when Pakistan is a special target of the Brotherhood. On 21 March 1999 CE, an English paper published an article stating that in the beginning of 1995 CE, a journalist made 500 copies of music tapes and distributed them amongst the people. People heard the tapes and felt that some hidden or secret sounds were also being played. Their research was verified in other articles. When the songs are heard carefully, it seems as though someone is calling out: Iblīs, Iblīs. The music cassettes were prepared under a fake name: '*King of Fire*' and the band's name was '*punishment*'. When the person who made the tapes met a journalist, he was asked about the reality of these sounds. He brushed it aside and said jokingly that

he put these messages in the tapes in order to take revenge upon the society. This person also had intentions of making more tapes like this.

The last sentence of the news article means that more tapes of this nature will come into the market. He has spread the sounds of 'Iblīs, Iblīs' and 'punishment' around us. At the present moment, the most famous television channel started a music channel called 'Fire'. The leaping flames of this fire is burning the *īmān* of the new generation, their love for their country and ability to exert positive change. This channel will build negative feelings in them. We should think over how something subtle like music has a link with leaping flames of fire. Definitely, there are some people who are playing with us. They will continue playing with us until we return to *Dīn* and come under the protection of Allāh ﷻ. This will not happen until we make a firm resolution to come out of the clutches of Shaytān and abandon all devilish practices.

What is suspended on music? The entire entertainment world is full of signs of the Freemasons. This is clearly visible in the American film industry. Even normal television is not lagging behind in this. Leave normal programmes aside, the Freemasons use children's cartoons for this objective. Children's tales and novels are not safe from this either. An example of each of these will be discussed hereunder,

## TELEVISION & FILMS

BY means of television, a large number of people have been accustomed to thinking in a new way. The time is probably not far off when this thought will come to the fore as reality. They are only waiting for the new thought to settle firmly in the minds of the world populace. The thought is: 'one global leader that will save the world from its problems'. Nowadays, we hear the word 'global' in great abundance. Global Village, Global Union, Global...what is all this? This is moulding the minds for the global leader in the global Dajjālī government. Rudyard Kipling is a Freemasonic author. His work, *The Jungle Book*, was made into a Hollywood film. Famous masonic actors were part of the cast. This book is a story of two soldiers that go to a country close to India. The name of the country is Kafiristan. Upon reaching there, the local people who are called '*kāfir*' capture them. When the local people are about to kill them, a chain is placed around the neck of one soldier. This chain has a symbol on it that also bears the masonic eye. The '*kāfir*' takes this person to be a deity and later on, the soldier also feels himself to be divine. What is the meaning of taking a prisoner to the level of a deity? This is a rehearsal of the emergence of Dajjāl. Who is the global leader? According to Muslim thought, it is Dajjāl. A Hadīth states, 'A person from the disbelievers will rise. He will be recognised from

his one eye. He will announce that he is the leader of the world and later on he will claim divinity.'

## **CARTOONS**

MATT GROENING is a confirmed Freemason. He is the creator of the Simpsons cartoon. He has openly confessed that he conveys his thoughts to people in such a way that they will easily be accepted. What does this cartoon teach our children? What messages does it convey to the children that they will easily digest it? Many Satanic teachings are conveyed to the innocent minds of our children by means of these cartoons. Some of these messages and teachings are: rebellion against one's parents, breaking government regulations, evil character, and disobedience and so on. The destruction of character is a small matter. The Brotherhood wants to take humanity to a much lower level. They want to take humanity to the point where Shaytān reached, i.e. rejection of the divine command. Fir'aun and Shaddād claimed divinity after they acquired kingship. The Freemasons want to make a person claim divinity after he gets cured from an illness. Come, let us see how this happens. How is all of this happening in America?

One episode of a cartoon series created a very worrying situation. In this particular episode, the head of the Simpsons family, Homer Simpson, had joined a cult. In reality, this cult was a group of Freemasons, i.e. those who are levelling out the path for

Dajjāl. The cult members see a birthmark on the body of Homer Simpson. They announce, ‘you were begotten by God, one upon whom prophet hood comes. This new position forces Homer Simpson to take himself to be divine. He then says, ‘I used to always think if there is a God. Now I have come to know who he is. It is I’. Some people will say that this is just a joke. However, by Allāh, this is not a joke. This is a shameless endeavour. This is a terrible form of propaganda by means of which the thinking pattern of people is being changed and manipulated.

## TALES

THE Pied Piper of Hamelin is a famous tale. According to a report of the Reader’s Digest, the people in this story are not made up, but they are real. The incident occurred in history. It was based on black magic and Satanism. The Satanist Brotherhood got this story written in order to put the effect of magic and the strength of Shaytān in the hearts of people. This story was subsequently put into every home and the mind of every child. The plot of the story is as follows,

In 1284 CE, while the town of Hamelin was suffering from a rat infestation, a piper dressed in multicolored (“pied”) clothing appeared, claiming to be a rat-catcher. He promised the mayor a solution to their problem with the rats. The mayor, in turn, promised to pay him for the removal of the rats (according to some versions of the story, the promised sum was 1,000 guilders).

The piper accepted and played his pipe to lure the rats into the Weser River, where they all drowned.

Despite the piper's success, the mayor reneged on his promise and refused to pay him the full sum (reputedly reduced to a sum of 50 guilders) even going so far as to blame the piper for bringing the rats himself in an extortion attempt. Enraged, the piper stormed out of the town, vowing to return later to take revenge. On Saint John and Paul's day, while the adults were in church, the piper returned dressed in green like a hunter and playing his pipe. In so doing, he attracted the town's children. One hundred and thirty children followed him out of town and into a cave and were never seen again.

Music, black magic and Satanic actions – all three – are woven into this story in such a way that the reader is caught in the satanic trap without even realizing it. When a person becomes accustomed to reading English literature of this type, he gets negatively affected in such a way that the damage cannot be undone for the rest of his life.

## **NOVELS**

THE Harry Potter novels acquired unparalleled fame and was a record business venture. There were some parents here who followed the Europeans and were very happy when they saw their children reading these novels. They felt that their children were

moving with the world and learning. Such people felt sorry for the children attending *Madrasah*, the children whose minds were not polluted by these satanic effects. These parents said, ‘what do these poor children know about the style of the world, art and literature?’

What was in the novels? Magic, satanic powers, evil spirits and tales of magic powers beyond the grasp of people. What did our children acquire by reading these novels? They learnt awe for magic, the ‘perfections’ of it, how to solve problems by it and so on. All of this was fed into their innocent minds and they were made familiar to filthy things so that tomorrow they can become loyal citizens of the Global Dajjālī Government. It is as though we have purchased the subject matter to make them into Satanists, we gave them things to rebel against Ar-Rahmān. We placed material in their hands to take them closer to the worship of Shaytān.

In essence, the effort of Shaytān is in motion. He and all his agents are attacking from every direction. They want to engage people in sin and hence make them into fuel for Jahannam. Contrary to them are the fortunate people who have no provision or means. However, with hope of the love of Allāh ﷻ, in anticipation of His help, they are engaged in saving humanity from *Jahannam*. They are inviting people to return to the *Dīn* in every condition and circumstance. They are fully engaged in striving to implement the *sharī’ah*. Fortunate is the person who

has a share in this blessed cause and participates in saving himself, his children and all the Muslims from the clutches of the Devil and bring them into the mercy of Ar-Rahmān. Fortunate is the one who strives to get people out of the sins that have been spread in our society by western civilization. The true *Ummatī* of Rasūlullāh ﷺ is the one who strives to take people out of the traps of Shaytān like music, films, novels and cartoons and encourages people with the everlasting bounties promised in the upright religion. Felicitous is the one who is saved in this era of trials.

[We inform the readers that a short while after all this subject matter was published, documentaries started coming out that verify each aspect of what we have written. Many friends ask me about the source of my information and knowledge. I say to them, ‘what is the objective of conveying this information to you?’ understand it and strive to explain to others. In this way, the efforts of a Maulānā will be worthwhile, as he presented the reality of the Shaytānī plots, together with the *shar’ī* prescription for action, even before the westerners could do so. Man should prefer to like the objective, not adore the personality.]



### **EFFORTS TO SUBDUE THE BODIES IN ORDER TO SET UP THE DAJJĀLĪ GOVERNMENT**

Because the absolute security of a single power is dependent upon the absolute insecurity of all other powers, that's why its acquisition is only possible through conquest. This can never happen through conventional decisions. [Henry Kissinger]

AFTER reading the section title, you felt uneasy. Then, you thought of it as something normal, or something used to capture the attention of people and looked askance. We do not negate any reaction from you, nor do we say that it is plain ignorance. We request you to first study an excerpt below. After this, read the realities presented by a balanced westerner. He describes the supervision of the secret eye and the work of the hidden hand. In the end, we present a letter of a youngster that wrote of his experiences – even though he put his life at risk. This letter unveils the Dajjālī powers at play in the world. Moreover, one will understand that the agents of Dajjāl have their sights on Pakistan and the people of Pakistan will have a great role to play in the guided army that will stand up against the dark and terrible trial of Dajjāl.

Come, let us first take a look at the future picture of the world – that would be formed by the Dajjālī powers so that it would be easy to understand what the servants of Ar-Rahmān can do after they have come to know of this satanic plot.

### **EUROPEAN SLAVE OF THE TWELVE LEADERS**

‘ONE World Government, a single monetary system, and a few selected people will be in control. They will pass power down in the family only. The members of this government will have the shape and form of the leadership system of the Middle Ages; they will control limited numbers and select their own into positions of authority. The form of leadership is that of the twelve tribes of the *Banī Isrāʿīl* and their twelve leaders. In this single global existence, the inhabited areas and population will be controlled. Restrictions will be placed on the number of children a person can have. The population will be controlled by means of plagues, wars and droughts, to the extent that only a billion people are left. They will serve the ruling class and will live in those areas that will be stipulated for them. They will live in these places as the people of the world.’

The above excerpt draws a picture of the plans for the future. These have been cooked up by a special class of people whose brains are warped. There is a special group of people in the world who desire to rule over all, without competition. They are clandestinely engaged in various activities on a global level. Because their numbers are very few and limited, that is why they want to finish off, or decrease other nations and people who have *īmān*. They desire this at all cost. This reeks of religious and ancestral fanaticism. The nations of colour stand in their way,

although they are downtrodden. Those who have firm *īmān* and are resolute in their cause also stand in opposition to this false deity and false *Nubuwwat*.

This particular group of people falsely think that their lineage is superior. According to them, they are the beloveds and the children of Allāh ﷺ. The summary of their plot is that all the nations of colour in the world are less worthy and less important than themselves. Despite this, the travesty is that only through the power of their growing state, they will succeed in overpowering the world. It will become impossible for the other nations and countries to push on America and Europe to face this advancing country. This is because America and the European countries would be caught in its trap and its own population will reach a very low point. The matter has reached the point where the common European and American does not want to build a family structure. They want to live by the famous western principle of 'enjoy thy self', without any responsibility. Subsequently, western policy makers see the only solution in causing the population of other countries to lessen, to the extent that there will be no danger whatsoever in standing up to them. With this purpose in mind, the last few decades have witnessed a powerful project being carried out. On an educational level, literature is prepared and published. Major effort is being made by media and steps are taken on the political, societal and economic fields regarding the population so that the desired

policy can be implemented. Influential bodies are supported in order to carry out and implement these policies.

The practical plan is that either directly or indirectly, by means of international bodies, under the veil of poverty eradication and mother-child care, the project of limiting the population has been made highly successful. Under this programme, if the work cannot be done through encouragement and heartening, then war, force and coercion will be used, to the extent that they will be ready to use the atom bomb and other forms of chemical warfare. Decreasing the human population is termed success and prosperity. Giving out free medication for various diseases is termed 'friendship for humanity'. This is not success and prosperity, neither is it friendship for humanity. This is a heartless step being taken by a select group to turn humanity into slaves. You will probably feel that this is exaggeration, but please continue reading until the end of the section. You will definitely reach the same conclusion. It comes from the depths of great research and inquiry.

### **BIOLOGICAL WARFARE AGAINST HUMANITY**

AT this moment in time, we see various forms of family planning being spread in the world. There is a global project to adopt vaccine usage in order to decrease the ability of a person to bear children. In reality, this is a game being played by a specific group of people on an international level in the fields of power, politics

and wealth. This heartless and selfish group will sometimes use encouragement and lure people, and at other times, force and coercion will be used. Sometimes 'humanity' will be the front and at other times, political power and government institutions will be used to apply force and extreme measures according to 'the need of the time'. There is a satanic chain of spreading contraceptive pills to a number of germ-based illnesses. These are pushed into the world by the agents of Iblīs in order to fulfil the dream of the Dajjāl, i.e. Global Rule.

Come, let us take a look at this devilish plot and make a firm resolution to hold firmly onto the *sharī'ah* and live our entire lives upon it. In this lies our safety against the colossal destruction that the agents of the devil desire.

Until 1970, it became clearer and clearer that the population of the European people and white Americans was decreasing. They felt that if nothing was done, then the increasing population of the third-world countries will place the countries under Freemasonic influence into great danger. The West has fallen prey to extremely high levels of sexual freedom and promiscuity. After this, they are not prepared to care and look after the children. Despite various forms of encouragement and considerations given, the new free generation of the West are not ready at all to look after and nurture children. The result of the destruction of the family unit and system is that the number of children would fall to dangerously low levels and if this

continued, the consumer power of the society and ability to bear children will decline. As a result, it would just be the third world countries that would remain inhabited and flourishing. In the light of this thought, there was a need to bridge the gulf between western civilization and the third world countries so that on the international level, the Freemasonic control can remain intact.

In the 1970's, Jimmy Carter was instructed to prepare a world report for 2000. The report stated that almost all the issues affecting the world were a result of an increase of non-Whites and their habitations. The report went to the extent of requesting that in order to keep the superiority of the West intact, at least two billion people from the third world countries should be wiped off the face of the earth by 2000. How would this be done? One method of destroying human population is war. However, man can start it, but he cannot end it. That is not in his control. Therefore, the second method that was chosen points out the mercilessness and heartlessness of the powers that implemented it. This method entails the spread of the most dangerous disease. I am convinced that you have understood that I am speaking about AIDS. Yes, AIDS is not a natural disease. It was spread through micro-organisms that were manufactured. It was a trap of death.

### MERCIFUL CHRISTIAN RESEARCHERS

WE must think and reflect deeply. In the 1970's, when the above-mentioned report was prepared, the disease of AIDS flared up. It threw many third world countries as well as the Hispanic communities in America and Latin America into the face of death. It was said that the AIDS disease began from a virus in green monkeys in Africa. On 2 June 1988 CE, the Los Angeles Times published an article in which this particular idea was refuted, i.e. the AIDS virus spread from green monkeys. From this article, it became clear that the DNA composition of AIDS - that holds the basic matter within it - of the genes and features, was at complete variance with that of green monkeys. In fact, it can be proven and established through research that the AIDS virus cannot be found anywhere in a natural form, nor can it live within the system of the human body. If the virus cannot be found in a natural state, the question arises that where did this virus suddenly come from? We should be grateful for the response given by a non-Zionist American expert doctor by the name of Doctor Robert Strecker. He was the first to uncover the secret. In Dajjāl I, we mentioned that the Christians that did not fall in the trap of Jewish extremism and did not side with the Zionists, they have lots of mercy in their hearts for humanity. After the descent of Sayyidunā 'Īsā ﷺ, *Inshā Allāh*, they will embrace Islām and will join the caravan of the *Mujāhidīn* of

Islām. We should make *du'ā'* for their guidance and for a good end.

Doctor Robert B Strecker MD, was practicing medicine in Los Angeles in 1983 CE. He was a famous pathologist had completed a PHD in Pharmacology. His brother, Ted Strecker, was an attorney. In 1983 CE, he was busy compiling a set of regulations for general health in California for the Security Pacific Bank. In order to find out more details about this new disease called AIDS, both brothers started deep research and they came to such conclusions that are not only astonishing, but would be unbelievable (to many). He gathered his research and prepared a thesis called 'Strecker Memorandum'.

In his memorandum, he established that the AIDS virus was man made. He presented proof for this in a number of research papers. On the other side, the American government took their position by saying that a green monkey bit an African person and this caused the AIDS disease to come about. However, as the research of Doctor Strecker started coming out, it was proven that a group of scientists belonging to a certain religious class not only created the virus, but spread it too. In this way, the existence of man was placed into danger because the AIDS virus will do what it was made for. The AIDS virus will take support from the virus of other diseases and will even create cancer in a person. When reaching this point, Doctor Strecker was troubled by finding out that the American Government, so-called experts

and media outlets were presenting incorrect information and were misleading the public. Subsequently, in his memorandum, Doctor Strecker mentioned the following realities:

1. The AIDS disease was man-made.
2. AIDS is not transmitted by homosexual behaviour.
3. AIDS can be carried by mosquitoes.
4. Using condoms does not protect a person from contracting AIDS.
5. It is not possible to treat AIDS by a vaccine.

Doctor Strecker compiled a report called 'Bio Alert Attack'. He sent a copy to every governor, minister, and deputy minister of the American government, to selected members of NASA and Congress. However, he was shocked when he received responses only from three governors. He did not get an answer from the government at all. Subsequently, in 1985 CE, Doctor Strecker said to the government that every person carrying the AIDS virus will die with great difficulty before his or her time. However, the government said, 'This is nonsense'.

Doctor Strecker wrote a number of articles and papers, like a brilliant scientist would. He sent these to all the famous medical journals. However, they refused to publish his work. He then tried to publish his research reports in Europe, but he also faced closed doors. He then tried to present his report on American

Television, but failed. Despite all of this, a National Radio Network interviewed Doctor Strecker with a camera recording him. However, they also refused to air the interview without mentioning the reasons. Looking at all of this, we should think over why the American radio and television channels and print media did not want to publish or air the research and investigation of Doctor Strecker.

Why was the government and the media houses so hesitant about presenting the reality? We all know that it is easy for a king to show falsehood as the truth, but it is very difficult for a normal person to spread a truth. Anyway, Doctor Strecker said that under all circumstances, he will explain the realities of AIDS. However, the reality is that you are not being told of the situation of thousands of patients.

Doctor Strecker raised the question regarding the basis and source for the disease. Why has green monkeys and homosexual behaviour been made the source of it? Once we have learnt that man created the AIDS virus, why is homosexual behaviour and drug abuse classified as a cause of it? Why is this propaganda spread everywhere? If this disease spread through various sexually transmitted diseases, and if green monkeys are definitely the source of it, why did it flare up in Africa, Haiti, Brazil, America and South Japan all at the same time? This is because the AIDS virus was prepared in laboratories by Jewish scientists. It did not spring up on its own. Doctor Strecker mentions his stance in the

following words, ‘If there is a person that has no hands and no feet and he arrives at a function in very good clothes, then this will mean that someone made him wear the clothes.’

From the research of Doctor Strecker, it is clear that the National Cancer Institute and World Health Organization had jointly made the AIDS virus in the laboratories at Fort Detrick<sup>1</sup>. They mixed two lethal viruses; the Bovine Leukemia Virus and the Sheep Visna Virus and injected it into the human tissue. As a result, the AIDS virus was created and in whichever person it was put, it proved lethal. Slowly, the effort was made to destroy others and thousands of Americans were also killed because of it.

After the research of Doctor Strecker was revealed, an article was published in Delhi newspaper called *The Patriot*. For the first time, all this detail about AIDS was explained. The article stated that AIDS is a very effective means of biological warfare. The article introduced Doctor Strecker as an unknown American expert who explained that the AIDS virus was prepared in a biological laboratory close to Frederick. It was called Fort Detrick and was run under the Army Medical Command. Then, on 30 October 1985, a columnist (Litrenia Gazette) for the daily *Glitterg* (Soviet Union) repeated the accusation that was published by the Indian newspaper. This caused international

---

<sup>1</sup> <https://www.politico.com/magazine/story/2019/09/15/cia-fort-detrick-stephen-kinzer-228109>

debate. Despite all of this, the media that ran under the Brotherhood dismissed all of these claims as Communist exaggeration.

On 26 October 1986, the *Sunday Express* was the first western newspaper that ran a front-page story on this topic. The title of the article was 'AIDS made in Lab Shock'. This article verified the information that was previously published by the Indian and Soviet newspapers. This article named two famous experts, Doctor John Seal and Professor Jacob Seagull – retired director of the Institute of Biology at Berlin University. Both of them concluded that the AIDS virus was manmade. The explanation of these two experts had literally finished off the debate and it was decisively concluded that the hard hearted Jewish scientists have practically dished out the gift of death to the downtrodden nations and they do not have any feeling or sympathy for humanity whatsoever.

Upon reaching this point, it has been understood that the most dangerous virus in human history, AIDS, was manmade. Why was this dangerous thing made and how is it spread? Let us now go into this discussion.

The AIDS hysteria can be linked to the vaccine programme held in various parts of the world. The famous international newspaper, *London Times*, published a front-page story titled 'Smallpox Vaccine Triggered AIDS'. This article established a link between the smallpox vaccine and the AIDS hysteria. There

was clear evidence that indicated that wherever there was a systematic vaccination programme held by the World Health Organization, there was a much greater spread of AIDS. According to one analysis, this vaccination programme was conducted on fifty to seventy million people in different countries of Central Africa. Remember that the World Health Organization (WHO) is a body that runs under the United Nations (UN). This body was formed to 'protect' the health of people worldwide, i.e. the specialty of the Dajjālī powers is falsehood, lies and deception – and this is what this body showed and made people accept.

### **UNDER THE GUISE OF A VACCINE PROGRAMME**

ACCORDING to experts, there are various forms of evidence that prove that AIDS is a genetic virus that was spread in third world countries by means of a vaccine programme. This biological war is waged against weak and innocent people by those whose objective it is to completely decimate and destroy the middle class population. AIDS is nothing but the final solution given by the Grand Master of the Brotherhood in order to gain control over the world, especially when the Brotherhood are in the minority. The objective is to stamp economic policies upon the world by means of which control of the world can fall into the hands of the Freemasons.

Study the following testimony of Asrār ‘Ālam, a famous researcher into Dajjāl and related matters. In lifting the veil off this issue, he says, ‘Under this topic is another mind set of Iblīs and the Jews. It is related to the people of *īmān*. Subsequently, it seems as though, like the angels, they want to learn the genetic code of their enemies, so that they can change their enemies into apes, dogs and pigs, just as Allāh ﷻ had transformed the Jews. This mission is being fulfilled on the basis of Gene Therapy. Very few people are aware that the Hepatitis B illness is treated by Chiron’s Recombivax HB, which is a genetically engineered vaccine. The reality of Hepatitis B can be understood from the fact that according to WHO, this illness is found in every place besides Israel. There are millions in the world that have now taken this vaccine. This illness is not found in Israel, nor is the shot given for it. The plot is implemented everywhere else. The future will reveal that this is not a treatment, nor is it an experiment of a treatment. This is a trial of thousands of trials of the mission where they think of their desire to change their enemies, generation after generation, into dogs and pigs.’<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Ma’rikah Dajjāl Akbar p.81

**THE STORY GOES MUCH FURTHER**

THERE are a number of viruses besides AIDS that have been made. They are protected in laboratories and will be used mercilessly when needed. You will be greatly grieved upon hearing the following point. Our country Pakistan is being targeted to serve as a headquarters for the spread of biological diseases. I was very grieved when hearing this. This grief became even more severe when I received an article verifying these rumours. The author of the article wanted to hide his real name. By means of this true story, I want to draw your attention to a devilish plot that is being implemented in our country very systematically. I want you to share in the grief of this horrific episode, the grief that I experienced when hearing of it, so that we can all think of a way to break this devilish plot. Study the first section well, and then see how it builds and develops.



## **THE SHADOW OF DAJJĀL**

*The biography of a lost youngster, detailing the dark deeds of the enemies of Islām, the devilish movement spread from Israel to Qādiyān*

Biological Warfare against Pakistan:

‘This incident took place in July 2007. A bubbly youngster, Shehzad Malik, was reading a well-known national newspaper. Whilst turning the pages, his gaze fell on the classifieds section. His eyes were fixed on a certain advertisement that read, ‘Make friends...become successful’. The advertisement stated that every youngster that called the given number could find new friends. These friends could be males or females. These new friends would bring new energy into the life of a person.

During that time, Shehzad was free. He was passing his time without any real enjoyment. He saw advertisements like these before, but this was the first time he intended to try it out. He called the given number. By means of this contact, he was introduced to a number of boys and girls. He was given their numbers. He chose the number of a girl by the name of ‘Rūhī’ to befriend and called her number. They exchanged greetings.

Thereafter, a meeting spot was mutually decided. The girl came forward and said that she can meet him at a certain Juice Centre in Lahore.

Shehzad went there. In this way, he met Rūhī for the first time. This meeting showed him around to a completely new world. A world of comfort and luxury, a world of color and splendor, a world where there was no sign of modesty and shame. Rūhī was the door to enter this world. Then there was a whole group of girls. His friendships grew and extended. He came to his senses when he felt his body breaking down and he was in terrible shape. He visited doctors and came to know that he had contracted AIDS. Shehzad did not have money to treat himself. The group leader offered to help with the treatment, but the condition was that he had to work for the group. Shehzad was staring at death in the face. He readied himself to do the most dangerous and impermissible things. As things stood, he had forgotten the difference between *halāl* and *harām* a long time ago already.

The administrators of the group would remain undercover. They used Shehzad to get the girls to do various things. The tasks were strange and weird. Shehzad was an educated and intelligent boy. He soon grasped the work of the group. The plots of the group had by now opened up to him. These plots were extremely dangerous. This group was spreading AIDS in the country. They were transmitting Hepatitis C too. Thousands of people were

their targets. The main targets were the free thinking youth, hospital patients and jail prisoners. The free thinking youth were caught in the trap by advertisements. These advertisements would come in the media under various titles. Whichever youngsters got involved with these girls would contract the deadly sickness of AIDS and other diseases. These girls were gathered by means of various NGO's. The disease in these girls was already advanced; whoever mingled with them got the disease. However, the people of the group did not suffice on this. Their system was rigid. Dangerous germs would be mixed in the drink that would be offered to the boy at his first meeting. AIDS sufferers were working for this group in exchange of a wage and a few hours of pleasure. Many women were happily working for them too. Some of them were from India. There were a number of women that were forced into this work because their children were held hostage by the group. They were promised that if they carry out the instructions, they spread AIDS, then their children will receive high education and would face a bright future.

Besides the carefree youth, the patients in hospitals, mad hospitals and patients in prisons were targeted. This group had thousands of people throughout the length and breadth of Pakistan that were polluting the blood of patients with AIDS or Hepatitis C. They also had agents in a number of large hospitals. These agents would link the AIDS and Hepatitis affected staff with newcomers. After this, they spread their agents in the mad hospitals and targeted the insane. After transmitting AIDS or

Hepatitis C into the patients, they began a system of taking blood from them in large quantities.

The third target was the jail inmates. Those who had to serve the least time and were highly irreligious were selected after tests and were infected with AIDS under the pretext of treatment. When the prisoner was released, he had no future because of this illness. The group (described above) would contact him and employ him. This prisoner would have already had a destructive mind. In order to take revenge from the world he was deprived from, he would ready himself to spread AIDS. They had no idea who the 'merciful' ones were that transmitted AIDS into them.

One special task of the group was to use the identities of others for their workers. For this purpose, the names and surnames published in the newspapers are changed. If a worker is in need of an identity document for work, it is arranged in the following way; first a search on computer is done for a name that is similar to that of the worker. For example, if the person involved is Zafar son of Jamīl. Then, a list of people called Jamīl will be acquired from online. Then, the new name of Zafar will be advertised. In this way, the selected person will be given a duplicate identity document and it will be given to the police and secret agencies. A large number of these documents is also sent to the prisons, hospitals and mad hospitals.

The income of the group comes from a number of avenues. Shehzad came to know that he was getting a huge grant from

somewhere else. However, the means were secret. One means of income was very clear though. It was by means of selling medication for AIDS and other destructive diseases. One side, the group was spreading the diseases and on the other side they were selling medication for them and earning extremely high profits.

For a while, Shehzad forgot about his religion and *īmān*, to the degree that he became a reliable and trusted member. Then, one day, the group leader put forward a request to them, and he presented an astonishing amount of fringe benefits. At the same time, he presented something unexpected.

‘Become Qādiyānīs. Believe in Mirza Ghulam Ahmad Qādiyānī as the final messenger.’ Shehzad was flabbergasted. He came to know that the group was Qādiyānī. He asked for time to think over it. After this, he sank even further. Whilst this was happening, he met an old worker of the group called Rubina. The revelations given by Rubina were nothing short of an atom bomb for Shehzad. She said, ‘Undoubtedly this group is Qādiyānī, but it is not the only one. They work under the directives of a foreign secret agency. This work is being done with the view of a much larger war. We can call it a biological war.’

Readers, this true story of Shehzad came to light a few days ago. I read it and quivered whilst at it. I could not believe it and you will also be in two minds about believing it to be true. This is

because it is very difficult to swallow. Why would a group want to kill thousands of Pakistanis in this way? America fights against the *Mujāhidīn*. The Qādiyānīs fight against the scholars and those who defend *Khatm-e-Nubuwwat*. What will they get out of killing the masses? We do not get the answer in the story of Shehzad. However, we can get the answer from reports in the European media. According to these reports, there is a clear danger in Europe and America of the population dying out very fast. In the free sex environments there, a woman cannot become a mother, nor can a man become a father. In almost every person, the mindset has been made that when there is a free path to satisfy sexual desire, then why should one bear the burden of marriage and bringing up children? Behind this thought lies a flood of communal suicide. If majority of a nation does not want children, why should the birth percentage not decrease? Subsequently, the population is getting negatively affected very quickly. The former American Presidency hopeful, Patrick J Buchanan wrote, 'By 2050, the population of Europe will decrease by a hundred million only because the new generation will not be born.' He also said, 'By 2050, the German population will decrease to fifty-nine million. The population of Italy will decrease to forty million and Spain will experience a twenty-five percent decrease in their population.'

This is the situation that has forced the governments of western nations to encourage their populace to increase their children. However, the Europeans that are habituated to a free sex life,

more like dogs and cats, are not ready to abandon their ways at all. No huge gift or grant can inspire them to accept the responsibility of bringing up children. It has become almost certain that if this situation is not addressed, then after fifty to sixty years, the Christian world will be in the minority and the Muslim world will reach sixty-five percent of the world population. The Muslims would continue to increase the number of their children. There are a number of large European cities where the Muslim population will reach fifty percent. In these circumstances, the western powers have given much more attention to curbing the Muslim population growth instead of increasing their own. Pakistan has been made into the first target of this objective because it is one of the three Muslim countries that has the highest Muslim population. Then, it is the special target of the West because the people of Pakistan have great love for Islām, there is an abundance of ‘*Ulamā*’ and *Madāris* and the people have a *Jihādī* mind set. Besides this, there is a strong network of Qādiyānīs that aid the West. Subsequently, the Jewish Lobby is hard at work to try and achieve this. The Qādiyānīs of Pakistan have joined them. There are thousands of young men like Shehzad Malik and thousands of young girls like Rūhī that have been caught in their clutches. They are working for these powers in order to spread AIDS willingly or unwillingly.

According to the explanation of Shehzad, the Qādiyānī sect is being used by a foreign secret agency to help them against the security forces of Pakistan. There is a great effort being made to

spread diseases by means of infected girls, amongst the military forces and those who love their homeland. Notice must be taken of this.

Shehzad had clearly informed us that his life is in danger whilst he shared this emotional and moving information. The Qādiyānīs presented an offer to him to believe in Mirza, and this caused his passion and feeling of his dormant *īmān* to shake. Shehzad threw their offer back in their faces and dug up the foundations of this group and has conveyed the information to his brethren. Shehzad has done his work. He is ready to face the consequences. I understand it to be a duty to convey these realities to you.

We make a special request to the Chief Justice, Chief of Army Staff and ISI leaders to investigate this matter in order to render this dangerous plot a failure; it is a plot to finish off the Pakistani lineage. If they do not delve into this matter, then Pakistan will follow Europe and America in killing itself off and it will become an unrecognizable desolate country. May Allāh ﷻ bless us with the ability to understand and grasp before this terrible time. We request the readers to keep a check on the print media, especially the advertisements for ‘friends’ and to warn their close ones of the danger it contains.

A famous writer and author contacted me and sent this incident of Shehzad to me. He told me that it was linked to the subject matter of my research and I should publish it. I insisted that I want to meet the person who narrated it. After searching, he told

me that the person cannot be contacted. He had changed his details and is living a life of a runaway. Upon this, I asked for the original correspondence in this regard. The writer sent the original letter. I studied it deeply a number of times and using physiognomy, I tried to distinguish and differentiate from the original and the copy. The side of truth seemed heavier. However, the realities explained and the stories mentioned were so terrible that it would cause people to shake. In fact, a person would require advanced notice of this shake up that it causes. Hence, I sent the letter to Lahore. The pious people to whom I sent it made a tour of the places mentioned in the letter and the angle of reality overpowered the fear of doubt. Upon this, I decided to go to the places myself and gather the evidence so that it could be used at the time of need. Trying to weigh the truthfulness of the story and to grasp the reality was like placing one's hand into a hornet's nest. However, it was not possible to come out of this trap laid by the enemies of Islām and Pakistan without this, so I took the name of Allāh ﷻ, prepared for the journey and reached Lahore.

There was a great amount of promiscuity happening here as well as a flood of reckless behaviour. This experience was painful and required lots of attention. If the spark of *īmān* remains in a person and the flame of self-honour has not been extinguished, then those who read this must work according to their ability against this scourge. This is a demand of our *īmān* and it is also a matter of our survival. What was seen in these places? You will

not understand fully until you do not read the letter of this unknown youngster. Therefore, study the letter first, then go through the testifying evidence from which you will come to know that the shadow of Dajjāl is spreading over the country. This dark shadow is a test for the people of the country. It is a great challenge thrown at us to finish it off and thereafter spread the light of truth by means of inviting and propagating.



### **THE WORTHLESS SLAVE OF DAJJĀL**

*The exemplary biography of a lost youngster affected by the combined plot of the Freemasons and Qādiyānīs*

I was friends with a Qādiyānī. Before befriending this person, I was not aware that he was a Qādiyānī. This friendship began by means of an advertisement in a daily newspaper. Over the last two years, the friendship I had with him and his group, and the realities that came to light are such that they will cause one to lose his mind. The entire classifieds section of this paper is used by the Qādiyānīs. In this section, there are advertisements published under different titles for a person to befriend girls.

All these advertisements to befriend girls are from the Qādiyānī sect and a lobby formed to complete the aims and objectives of 'Global Freemasonry'. They are engaged day and night in order to strengthen their power. The responses that one gets through these advertisements from the girls are from females that are infected with various diseases. These free thinking girls and women are ready to fulfil the desires of a person very easily because many of them are infected with AIDS. Some suffer from TB. Those who kiss them and get intimate with them get affected by many illnesses too. The Qādiyānīs are making a concerted effort to infect the people of Lahore and the surrounds

with various illnesses and destroy them, and at the same time, to increase their circle by causing people to turn away from Islām. I happened to bump into a few such women. Much of the information I shall present here are through these females. I acquired a significant amount of information from a woman through the friendship advertisements. The most important piece of information was that the Qādiyānīs are spreading AIDS in Pakistan, especially amongst the people of Lahore. The AIDS patients are collected by a number of NGO's and special services. The objective of this work is to destroy the future generation of the 'extremists'. These people have an abundance of AIDS infected people working for them; men and women. It is possible that some of these women are linked to India. Out of desire for wealth and the pretext of higher education for their children, the women are blackmailed and brought into their circles. There are a number of foreign powers that are fully backing this group. The RA, CIA, MOSSAD and the Jewish and Qādiyānī Lobbies are partners in this plot. In Lahore, they work at grassroots level. Their main effort is to affect the women with AIDS so that they can make a career and then spread it further and further. Those who go to these women are also affected by the illness and they then affect their spouses and children. In this way, countless people are affected. The Qādiyānīs then make great profit from the medicine that is prescribed for these illnesses. Their objective is to set up a sort of Qādiyānī principality in Lahore and the

surrounding area resembling Israel by means of this biological war.

You will see in the near future that the number of AIDS patients will increase rapidly. The centers that can diagnose AIDS are very few. Whichever ones there are, they are controlled by the lobby. These people give a negative report to those who conduct the test at the laboratory. This is so that for a long time no one in Lahore will be able to gauge the destruction of AIDS.

Hepatitis is also being spread with full force. In the Musharraf era alone, hundreds of thousands of people were affected by Hepatitis C. This was at a time when the enemies had a great amount of means at their disposal. Before his time, this illness was found very rarely. Bear in mind that Hepatitis C spreads through the blood only. The impression has been given that the disease spreads from dirty water. This is incorrect. Hepatitis A is linked to water. Today in Pakistan there are millions of people affected by Hepatitis and ninety-nine percent of them do not pass the stage of blood transfusion. There are countless people amongst them that have never pierced their ears or nose, nor have they went for any dental treatment. Despite this, they have been affected by Hepatitis C. The liver experts are astonished about how such a large number of people have been affected by Hepatitis C. The reality is that during the Musharraf time, thousands of surgeons moved about in Pakistan with the help of the Qādiyānīs and they affected the people with the illness. This

was especially the case with the government hospitals. There would be a certain percentage of surgeons that would be affected and they would spread the illness. This probably continues to this day. Together with this, there is systematic propaganda being carried out in the country where people are told that Hepatitis C spreads from dirty water. Their target over the next ten to fifteen years is that they want every person in the cities to have at least one type of Hepatitis or AIDS. In addition, profit is acquired from the people for selling mineral water and medication to them.

The question arises here, where does so much blood come from in order to affect the surgeons? The Qādiyānīs use two methods for this. The first method is that in the mad hospitals, the patients are first infected with various diseases and then blood is taken from them. The second method is that selected prisoners are infected with AIDS. Before this is done, the background of the prisoners is thoroughly checked. For this particular objective, many irreligious people are chosen. Effort is made to establish their wayward actions. Presently, upon instruction from the Chief Justice, a study was done of the prisoners in Lahore. Forty-six were AIDS patients. This is only one part of the story.

In accordance to a plot, the Chief Justice was informed that the prisoners were being oppressed in Lahore and they were not being medically analyzed. When the prisoners were checked up under the instruction of the Chief Justice, the illnesses were

realized. Now, these AIDS patients were slowly released and after a few months to a year, everyone would forget about them. After this, the patient would be contacted and an offer would be made to him to work for the Qādiyānīs and Israel. The mindset of the prisoners was understood from before. Therefore, there was no doubt about the AIDS patients being happy with accepting the offer. Those who happily took up the offer had a project to complete. They had to go and infect women in the brothels in Punjab so that these women can form a chain of infecting their customers, whilst these prisoners would go and infect their wives and children. In this way, a scheme was made to infect hundreds of thousands of people with illness. This continued for a number of years. Those who would happily work to spread AIDS were given a specific target to reach and if they achieved this, they would be given a huge sum in remuneration. In this case, the Chief Justice was used in order to permit the AIDS patients to inform of their condition and the patients would have no doubt at all. This is the biological warfare that the Qādiyānīs who work for Israel had set upon Pakistan. In this way, millions of people were infected by AIDS and Hepatitis. This is a very painful account in human history. This is probably even worse than Kashmir and Palestine, but no-one even realizes it. In fact, the opposite is propagated, i.e. the Muslims are believed to be terrorists.

This biological warfare is not restricted to Pakistan, but this joint operation of the Qādiyānīs and Jews is spread over China and

Indonesia too. The infamous Jewish organizations are helping the Qādiyānīs spread their tentacles over Pakistan and the Qādiyānīs are providing manpower to spread illnesses in China. Their objective in the future is to affect the economic progress of China. The same has started in Indonesia. The Qādiyānī community is being used for this in Indonesia.

The second way in which this biological warfare is being waged is that a slight amount of the poison is mixed into the juice of the target. The specialty of the biological material that is mixed in the juice is that it affects the liver of the person. However, the immune system of the human being is set into motion immediately and the layer of fat around the liver that gets affected immediately becomes hard. This does not allow the liver to get spoilt, i.e. the liver gets covered with fat. A person does not die immediately through this method, but his lifespan decreases. There is a famous lawmaker of our country that is a fine example of this. During his incarceration, he was targeted and incapacitated. These people not only spread illnesses, but they sell the medication for it at high profits too. Amongst the agents of the lobby at the present moment, the medicine that causes brain hemorrhage is very widely accepted. This is generally used against high profile targets. This medication blocks the arteries of a person and causes brain hemorrhage or a heart attack.

In order to analyze and pick out the free thinking people of society, these juice corners are set up in different parts of the city. These places give males and females the chance to sit together and mix. Special attention is given to those people who have a free thinking nature, so that they can fall into the trap. Various forms of harmful substances are put into the juice in order to render the mind of the person numb and ill. The incentive is that the middle class people who think freely are such that once they fall very ill, then the objective of their life becomes the acquisition of the most amount of wealth before they die, that is all. They wish to protect the life of those beloved to them. Such people completely forget the recognition of right and wrong and ready themselves to take the greatest of risks for the sake of wealth. When a person reaches this stage, then he becomes worthy of working for the Freemasons and their servants, the Qādiyānīs. These people engage in heroin smuggling, spying and spreading diseases. The children of these people are taken away and after this, a person becomes totally numb. He cannot stand up in opposition. Moreover, a loyal generation of Qādiyānīs is created. Outwardly they seem Muslim, but they are something else. It is a reality that this lobby uses their agents mostly after infecting them with illnesses. The promise made to them is binding for life. The background idea of making their agents ill is that many elderly people are such that they turn more to religion and reform themselves. Old people, generally, are not of much

use. Therefore, these heartless people resort to even lessening the life pride of their workers.

The modern telecommunications systems of the world have been provided for them. You should not be astonished that in Pakistan, the phone of every person is within their grasp. This is also one method of analyzing who has bright thinking and is an extremist. By means of GPS, the location of the person can be ascertained. These devices are also being abused. They tap the phones of the elite drug dealers and through this, there remains ease in smuggling drugs.

Now let us turn to the friendship with girls advertisements. What happens is that after a person makes contact with the number given on the advertisement, the girl takes him to a juice corner or restaurant of his choice. No one has an idea that the juice corner or restaurant is owned by them. The ladies I met took me to 'Hasan Juice Corner' in Lahore. The juice that is placed in front of the girl is completely normal, but the juice placed in front of the other person has a small dose of poison. This works on the mind of the person slowly and it incapacitates the body of the person. It has a special way of working. Besides Hasan Juice Corner, I was taken a number of times to Siddiqui Clinic, situated on GT Road. There is a Qādiyānī NGO office situated at 40 D Model Town. If those who implement the law would turn their attention to Hasan Juice Corner, Siddiqui Clinic and 40 D Model Town, they will get sufficient evidence. I have

full knowledge of one of the brothels that I have mentioned. It is situated in the Liyāqatābād area of Lahore. The numbers on the houses here are not clearly visible. It is situated at alley 21, in the center of Sālār Street. It also called Qā'id A'dham Street. The small gate is green. The residents live here on rent. No-one in the area knows them. This is the AIDS mission of the Qādiyānīs.

Sometimes you should look at the classifieds section of the daily newspaper *Khabre*. You will find many cases where people are changing their names and surnames. In essence, this is a plan to use the names and surnames of others. Do you see so many cases of name and surname changes in other papers? During the time of Musharraf, the secretary of the board was his servant. Whichever person was to be given a certificate, a similar sounding surname was searched for on a database. After this, the advertisement would be sent out with the changed name. In this way, an unknown group (probably the Qādiyānīs) issued a large number of duplicate certificates and jobs were given to them. A significant number of these people were listed as Police Constables so that in every area, they can help the brothels and juice corners and identify the extremists too. Such people outwardly seemed to be Muslim and no-one would have any doubt regarding their identity. In the classifieds section, you will find many organizations that advertise giving loans. This is also an effort being made to use the people of society that are helpless and downtrodden, whereas such advertisements are forbidden by

law. These people have a countless number of identity documents and certificates that can be used when needed.

In the daily paper mentioned above, you should also take a careful look at the advertisements for people who need partners, especially the ones promoting people from foreign countries. From 2005 to 2008, the same advert for partner seekers was published. Behind this advert, there were many lowly clandestine activities going on. The same advert is published now and then. I was also presented a number of times with offers to tour the European Countries. I turned them down.

At the third stage of the attack being carried out to destroy the Muslims, these people wish to take full control of the government hospitals. There are a large number of government hospitals under their control, especially Shalimar Hospital, General Hospital, Shaykh Zayed Hospital and others. What hurts even more is that this control is at the lower level. The government tries mostly to change the MS or the Principal. In this way, there is no special outward effect. In some hospitals, some people are targeted under the pretext of treatment. The target is first made ill or wounded and later on, he is admitted for treatment.

I am aware of an incident of this nature that occurred in Shalimar Hospital. The largest means of gathering various germs is Shalimar Hospital. All the hospitals of Lahore send their waste to this Hospital for incineration. Before incinerating the waste,

the germs are acquired from it by means of modern technology. At the present moment, the Chief Executive of Shalimar Hospital is a Qādiyānī. Bear in mind that under various guises, the most amount of American Doctors are brought to Shalimar Hospital. One will not find such a large number of American Doctors being brought to work at other hospitals; whether government or private, in comparison to this one. These Doctors come to help in the biological war against the people of Pakistan. After graduating from Punjab Medical College, the Qādiyānī Doctors set up the Shalimar Hospital so that the butcher type Qādiyānī, or, those who outwardly show that they are Muslim, can be prepared in great numbers. The Project Director of this Medical College is also a Qādiyānī.

These people are also trying very hard to take control of the educational institutions in Pakistan. One effort was made by means of the Student's Association to take control of Punjab University. The Jamiat rendered this attempt a failure. Similarly, the CIA and the Qādiyānīs are trying to enroll their people into the Police training schools. They feel that in order to gain control of the country, they must have full authority over the educational and nurturing centers. By means of this move, India has managed to separate Eastern Pakistan. They are using the same method in order to try and acquire control over the rest of Pakistan.

I do not want to become a part of this terrifying battle against my nation and country, therefore, according to them, I am an extremist. I have tolerated a number of losses, but despite many offers, I have refused to embrace Qādiyānism. I shall never accept it. There have been a number of attempts to take my life. Dangerous methods have been previously employed for this too. Under the pretext of an old foe, a person is killed. Sometimes the life of a person is taken in an accident. I have faced these attempts already. My survival is indication that Allāh ﷻ still exists. These people are coming into the veins and arteries of Pakistan like sweet poison. They want to take control of Pakistan. Do not ever think that this is not happening. The nation that will laughingly drop an atom bomb on a city in order to win a war will go to any extent in order to win a war in Pakistan. Barack Obama is said to be a sign of change. Not as a Pakistani, but as an individual who cares about the society, I have written to him. In my letter, I appealed to him to stop the merciless killing of innocent Pakistanis. My objective is not to acquire fame. Therefore, I have left my surname incomplete. If I am killed, then the Qādiyānīs of Pakistan will be liable. My identity and further detail of me will definitely come out in public.

Yasir A, Lahore

## Prayer &amp; Medication:

This was the biography of a lost youngster. When he became straitened by the valleys of worshipping lust, the good nature within him forced him to expose these people and atone for his errors to a certain degree. He tried to inform people about the destructive illnesses being spread in the country and those who are gifting these harmful germs; thereby rendering the foundations of the country hollow.

When I sent this letter to some friends in Lahore, they verified the content. They informed me that the places it speaks about are definitely questionable. After this has been realized, these places are undoubtedly dens where wrong occurs. Most of the letter content has that been exposed turned out as true after investigation. From this, one can gauge that the rest of the realities that we have not discovered as yet, they are not the fabricated thoughts of some unemployed youngster that is madly in search of name and fame. Whatever we cannot uncover will also turn out correct according to our understanding. When the investigation began, it was the blessed month of *Ramadān*. In the clinic described above, an ignorant butcher type doctor was sitting there in an intoxicated state. This place was not for treating patients, it was a slaughterhouse for children. When a young boy and girl make the serious mistake, then the services of these butcher doctors are acquired in order to wipe out the traces and bury the innocent baby alive before it can be born. This

clinic was started in the name of a maternity home. What was the clinic? It was just a shop that was adorned with facilities for devilish acts to be done. We have come to know that on Temple Road, Lahore, the Safiyyah Clinic also provides these services for couples before marriage. The lost youngsters resort to new sins instead of repenting and every type of ease and comfort is provided for them here at cheap rates. Our friends sat in the car in front of the clinic in order to gauge the environment of inside. A friend made up a story of getting involved in sin. He adopted the appearance of a poor and helpless person. He cried and sobbed about his downtrodden state and provided proof to the butcher doctor to lower the rates. According to the latest information, the shutters of this slaughterhouse mostly remain half open. The group involved in this activity became cautious and began to encourage people to go to the ladies clinic next to Razzāq Store in Pahelwanpura. Now we do not know if these two clinics are linked in their clandestine activity, or are they engaged in their filthy deeds independently.

After Siddiquī Clinic, the next place to check was Hasan Juice Corner. The name of it was Rahmān Juice Corner first. The name was changed to Hasan Juice Corner. The name is very beautiful. At the same time, the plot enacted from there is just as dangerous. When you enter, you will see juice and the various food items like burgers and so on. However, in reality, this is a place where youngsters are given the chance to engage in impermissible activity alone. On the second level, there are

approximately ten cabins. In the half-lit environment of these cabins the veil of modesty and shame is torn to shreds. The people are specially trained and they do not interfere in the privacy of anyone. The juice and burgers and other items are very expensive despite the quality being extremely poor. The reason for this is that the price is paid for the forbidden intimate time. Hasan Juice Corner also became cautious and now this activity is done in a juice corner in front of Shalimar Hospital. Other venues for this illicit activity are the juice corner next to the first showroom of Queen Mary College and a basement in Dharampura. Our children leave home for education, but they get affected by the *fitnah* of films and the mobile phone and reach these satanic dens. In this field, new centers like the western ones have come up and the government is engaged in pushing the Dajjālī mission ahead in following their desires and whims. Now it cannot be said whether all of these types of juice corners and restaurants are running in accordance to the indication of some hidden hand. It is highly possible that some ignorant people offer a mixture of permissible drinks and forbidden intimate privacy for the sake of more money. However, this much is certain, the shame and modesty of the new generation is being strangled and their bright futures are buried in this dark environment. Forbidden friendship that started at the internet café comes to blossom here. Modesty and shame are torn apart, people are deprived of *īmānī* enthusiasm and they are left with a hollow body, a mind that is incapable of positive thinking and a barren

life. What makes matters worse is that those who are guards of my nation are sleeping and the thieves are roaming about freely.

In the letter of the youngster, the advertisement columns that were described are such that there remains no need for further investigation into them. Pick up a newspaper of today. You will find an open display of shamelessness and a campaign to promote it. The advertisements themselves contain shameless words too. The people involved in research explained that it seems as though there is an entire group on the other side of the phone that want to bring into vogue every form of forbidden desire that can come from a human being; and there is no one to even ask about it. It seems as though friendship over the phone is the first stage, then it leads to meeting at a juice corner, then the devilish chain continues to brothels in posh areas and it ends up in the hands of the butcher like doctors. The links of this devilish system are linked to each other. They are being pushed on the local level by the enemies of humanity in a very solid way. Our innocent children are being pushed into the hell of destruction on a daily basis.

I am astonished about the guardians of our nation. The agents of the enemy are left freely to take advantage of the new generation, whilst those in charge of the safety of the nation are sleeping into the late hours of the day. The indications given above can be worked on and an officer can reach those who are responsible for this plot. It is binding upon man to hold firmly onto self-honor.

He should not let it go. Why should we tolerate our innocent children becoming numb and paralyzed by means of these devilish plots whilst we remain cut-off with our eyes closed? In this way, the Dajjālī powers will one day reach our doors. Our rose garden and flowers will become the agents of the Devil and get involved in beastly actions, and we will not be able to do anything in this wave of *fitnah*.

Those who can see the devilish nature of Dajjāl and the deception overpowering one and all, and can realize the intensity of the evil must know that the help of Allāh ﷻ and the promise of His bounties are just as great for those who oppose the evil. We must never lay our arms down in front of those who love evil and the Dajjālī powers. We must continue to have a share in this battle between good and evil until the end. We must make *du'ā'* and adopt means and medication too. We do not know whose sacrifice is loved and preferred by Allāh ﷻ and he is granted success in this world and the hereafter, and because of him others are brought into goodness too.



## **EFFORTS TO SUBDUE THE ATMOSPHERE IN ORDER TO ESTABLISH THE DAJJĀLĪ GOVERNMENT**

### **AREA 51**

NEVADA is a relatively unknown state from the fifty American states. Nevada is bordered by Oregon and Idaho on the north and by California on the south. On the east, Nevada is bordered by Utah and Arizona. On the west, Nevada is bordered by California. Nevada covers 110,567 square miles, making it the 7th largest of the 50 states. This is the specialty of it that makes it a very large testing ground for the major Dajjālī plots of the future, and possibly very near future. The government in Nevada divided the state into 51 areas for administrative purposes. They are numbered from 1 to 51. Area 51 has special importance. The most important plan of Dajjāl is being grown here. In the beginning, the American government denied this place being associated with some plan or activity and the testimony given in this regard was vehemently denied. However, they had no answer as to why the highway heading to Area 51 was called Extra Terrestrial Highway. The government records this highway on route 375. Keeping this strange name should shock and astonish a person. In this area, there are reports of sightings of unidentified flying objects, like things out of this world. The local residents and their out-of-town guests would commonly

speak about these sightings. The American government would suppress these spy reports. When the matter went too far, it was made famous about the Nevada government that a great scientific project is being done in this place and it is linked to the atomic research of the federal government. The American public gets satisfied very quickly; they fell for the answer. This is because the Freemasonic Brotherhood has engaged them in many activities to pass their time and provided them with many 'beneficial' activities. Because of this, they have no spare time at all. As for the Jewish banks that have issued loans to the American public, they have made the public into total slaves. Therefore, the nation that is understood to be the most highly educated in the world falls for this childish alibi very quickly. There would have been no need to change the location of Area 51 if the famous Kelly Johnson incident did not transpire.

Kelly Johnson was a brilliant aircraft designer. He was the person who designed the first supersonic aircraft called U-2. He was in need of a large area where he could test the aircraft. His gaze fell on Area 51. He turned to Tony Levier, a friend in his mother's family. It is said that he was the founder of Area 51. He knew about the plans and schemes there. Tony Levier requested permission from the American government to fly the aircraft for the tests. He explained to his friend that there are about 30 to 40 miles in this place for flight. 'I shall arrange it if I get permission from the headquarters.' Kelly Johnson did not know this headquarters was testing even more advanced aircraft that flew

much faster than his newest ones. Anyway, he got permission from the headquarters. The test of the U-2 was successful. After this, this aircraft flew in the Soviet Union region at 26 000 ft. without being picked up by the Soviet radar and concluded a successful spy mission. He acquired pictures of atomic installations and this permission proved worthwhile for the American leaders.

After U-2, the next project was the B-2 Spirit, also known as the Stealth Bomber. Its unique shape and speed is highly advanced. People have no idea of the advanced technology it has and it is beyond their grasp. They saw the B-2 and other advanced aircraft and understood them to be unidentified flying objects. In 1988 CE, the American government informed the people about the B-2 and the F-117. People saw the immense destruction that they can cause. The Gulf War has established this. After the B-2, the ongoing project in Area 51 is called AURORA. This will be an aircraft that flies six times the speed of sound and will be able to hit targets with precision. The American government denies its existence at the present moment. The same was done at one stage for the B-2 and the F-117. Is it only these fast aircraft being made and designed in this area? Does a person not understand from the test flights of the U-2 and the B-2 all those things that are related to the emergence of Dajjāl and the clandestine plots for the future? If your mind responds in the negative, then will you find me thinking the same? The matter is much more advanced. We find the story developing from the

terrible killing of a famous non-Zionist American scientist, Doctor Morris Jessup. He was killed in order to stop him from exchanging his thoughts and views on a certain research paper that tells us about the hidden hand that forcefully controls America. The Statue of Liberty was set up in America and the flame at the top is cold. In the same way, the freedom of the American people is superficial. This nation is understood to be highly civilized and educated and every child claims to be up to date. Who will tell them that the agents of Dajjāl are pushing them in a specific direction, in a way that they want to? In order to understand the background of the killing of Doctor Morris Jessup, it is necessary to understand Project Paperclip.

After the Second World War, the American and British Intelligence Agencies were working on a special mission. They were tasked with bringing the high ranking Nazi scientists, engineers, genetic engineers and masters of mind control (hypnotism, mesmerism, telepathy etc.) safely from Germany to America. Two billion American Dollars was given by the American Government (or the Zionist mind behind it) for this. It was given the codename 'Project Paperclip'. Four years were set aside for this project. By means of this project, individual intelligence and experience was acquired that would take half a century to get under normal circumstances. The American secret agencies provided limitless resources for this project. As a result, whichever scientist reached America, he was taken by the American and British scientists under 'guest supervision'. These scientists gave America a leadership position over the world.

Regrettably, this knowledge and research, inventions and revelations did not benefit the scientists or humanity. The most intelligent of these scientists were kidnapped from America and were taken to another place and their inventions are being used to level the plain for the greatest enemy of humanity, Dajjāl. Dajjāl is a very cowardly and provocative type of creation. Before he emerges, he wants to convince people of two things:

1. Destruction, i.e. disposal of all opposition and barriers. The *'Ulamā* and *Mujābidīn* are at the top of this list. The main barriers are piety and *taqwā*. In order to create the environment for Dajjāl, evil and lewdness has been made freely available. The Dajjālī powers do not bat an eyelid for those who do not oppose goodness (following the Sunnah) and fighting in the path of Allāh ﷻ.

2. Supremacy, i.e. acquisition of all means that will render them superior to all the opposition of Dajjāl. One of these means is unidentified flying objects. Yes, the same UFO's that are seen in the area around America. In order to hide this reality, the secret agencies make propaganda that those who see these objects are 'fantasy prone'. If all of this was a fantasy, and the people who were travelling in these objects were some other kind of creation, then Doctor Morris Jessup would not have been put to sleep. He was engaged in finding out the reality of these modes of transport and was close to reaching the depths of it.



### **PRESIDENT OF THE GLOBAL VILLAGE**

20<sup>TH</sup> CENTURY FOX is an American film production company. Fox Television is also owned by this company. Fox Television is the producer of the *X-Files*. In 1996, this company made a film called *Independence Day*. This film was very successful and broke a number of box office records. It was declared the seventh most successful film in the world. Why was this? The owner of 20<sup>th</sup> Century Fox, Rupert Murdoch, is a Freemason. In this particular film, there was a show of a creation in the atmosphere that came to attack earth. In the film, an army headquarters by the name of Area 51 was shown. Viewers were shown that this would be the place in the future that would protect man and serve as headquarters for this purpose. Why did the American nation, that supposedly loves research and reality, love this tale so much? In reality, this film tried to mould the minds of the people of the world. This film conveyed a number of subliminal messages. These messages affected the viewers so much that they were forced to watch it again and again. What was the message? Our world would remain safe in the future only when there is a leader that is agreed upon by the entire world. This will be the leader that will save the world from dangers that would come its way. This leader would serve as the guardian over the world and would be a means of salvation. In order to strengthen his hand, it is

necessary that there be a single global currency and a single army. This monetary and financial power would be in the hands of a global leader. This global leader is awaited by an American principality whose original name is 'The City of the Awaited Deity'. We shall explain the name of this place a little later. The Brotherhood is in need of a global union, a global judiciary, a global currency and a global army. The United Nations, the World Court, the Credit Card (and electronic money in the near future) are all the initial forms adopted to fulfil this need. On 25 March 1957, this became clearer. It was when the European Economic Community came into existence and it served as an experiment of the New World Order. The Euro Currency, the Euro Cup and other experiments helped the Freemasons to acquire their ultimate goal of global control. The uncontrollable desire to acquire global control has made them extremely impatient for the one-eyed leader imprisoned in the Devil's Triangle located in the Devil's Sea. They are waiting for him and the global government are levelling out the path for the global president. One of the most effective means for this is Hollywood films. In the film described above, strange space creatures were shown in their strange vehicles. This vehicle and those who board it is the subject matter of our discussion. Before going ahead, we want to give a brief introduction to the real vehicles of these phoney creatures.

### **WHAT ARE UFO'S?**

UNIDENTIFIED Flying Objects are referred to as UFO's. They are round shaped flying objects. They fly at high speeds. They move so fast that whilst looking at them, they disappear from one's sight. They are made from aluminium or plastic or some other modern material. According to those who have been kidnapped, these objects are so fast that after sitting in them, it seems as though the earth is being folded up. This vehicle has some mind boggling features and abilities, i.e. one object can expand and contract in such a way that one's eyes begin to doubt and the onlooker falls unconscious. It can disappear from the sight of man. Moreover, it has the ability to cause other objects to disappear from the sight of people. It can hover in space for a long time.

### **WHAT TECHNOLOGY IS USED IN UFO'S?**

BASICALLY, two types of technology are used in UFO's. One is magnetic power and the other is laser beams. Through magnetic power, these UFO's can pull objects and people that are at a distance towards itself. By means of laser beams, the advanced aircraft of the world can be destroyed. In the ocean, they can travel faster than submarines and torpedoes. It would have the capacity to jam communications systems. The residents of

Bermuda have acquired control over magnetic waves to the extent that they hold much more power than the present magnetic power of the world. Based on this, they sit in these UFO's and take a survey of our world just like a city dweller would go out to an outlying area and take enjoyment from showing his mobile and computer to the people there.

### **WHERE DO UFO'S COME FROM?**

IT is famously known that they come from unknown places, strange creatures board them and none knows their secrets. There have been fearful stories written about them and unbelievable things seemed to have transpired. All of this is explained to people and they are left discombobulated. Non-partisan American researchers say that they come from the Bermuda triangle. From a number of incidents we learn that these UFO's come from this triangle, shows its rays and returns. There are many strange things that happen in the Bermuda Triangle. However, there are very strict restrictions on the reports about them. They cannot be publicized, nor is anyone permitted to research them. There have been incidents of aeroplanes and ships disappearing and flying objects in the skies. Part of these incidents is witnessing vessels travelling thousands of feet under water in the Bermuda Ocean. In 1963, the American Navy was conducting exercises on the eastern coast of Puerto Rico. They saw a UFO travelling 27000 ft. under water at

a speed of approximately 200 knots. However, this report was strictly classified and the disciplined officers were instructed not to speak about it.

### **VIEW OF THE STAUNCH CHRISTIANS ABOUT UFO'S**

AMERICA and Europe is understood to be the cradle of enlightened thinking and civilization. Looking away from the meaning of enlightened thinking for a moment, the masses in these places have so much conviction in science and materialism that they immediately deny anything beyond the mind and senses. Those who believe and accept these things are referred to as backwards and fundamentalist. Despite all of this, what was the analysis of these people when UFO's were seen and it was not understood? Study it below,

A Roman Catholic Priest, Father Freixedo is understood to be an expert on UFO's. He says, 'All of this is a ploy of the devil. What the Church and our forefathers would refer to as devils are now called UFO's. When these objects fly, the witnesses mostly get the smell of sulphur. This is the smell of the sulphur pebbles thrown by the devil.'

Father Freixedo has other views too. He says, 'Ever since these UFO's appeared on the Caribbean Sea, there have been miraculous things happening on a local level. For example, the church building started to cry, pictures started becoming bright,

rays of light started to come from the church tower, people who were always ill were cured.’ This is the view of the Christian religious leaders that causes the matter to become even more confusing, rather than solve it.

### **ANALYSIS OF THE AMERICAN GOVERNMENT ABOUT UFO’S**

THE analysis of the American government was very interesting. In front of the American public that always want to remain aware, they always adopt a conflicting stance. All these efforts to confuse the public made the non-Zionist Americans alert. They did not worry about their lives and tried to research the reality of this matter around which lies many secrets and threatens one’s life.

At first, they denied the existence of these objects and said to the ‘experts’ that there is no such thing in the world. It was refuted and declared as imagination. Propaganda was spread that those who saw the UFO’s are fantasy prone people. However, the number of people who started seeing this unbelievable phenomenon became so much that it was not possible to dismiss and deny their sightings as fantasy. It could not be declared a deception of sight, nor could the witnesses be stifled and silenced. This is because from 1947 CE to 1969 CE, there have been about 12 618 UFO sightings.

After this, effort was made to declare this as conveyances of creations of the atmosphere. It was said that creatures that live in another galaxy travel in these objects and come to our world. In order to strengthen this idea, a special technique was used in order to change the line of thinking of people. Those who travelled in these objects were given the name 'aliens'. Their form and appearance was shown as though they lived in another world. They were lost, filled with grief and hate and had come for amusement to our world. Were they foreigners? If this was the case, then what better subject and investigative material could there be for the American government and scientists? They wanted to use all their resources in order to find out the reality of this creation. However, they never made any attempt to research the matter. In fact, they did not permit anyone to research it either. All efforts made into this research by others were spoilt and rendered useless.

The question arises, what was the hidden power that scared and threatened others from going into research in this field. What was the secret power that put the investigative scientists to sleep forever only because 'their thought was very advanced' and some 'people' did not like that their research be made public? What power was affecting the American government, causing them to place restrictions on marine vessels that they should remove all information dealing with the Bermuda Triangle or UFO's from the log book once they reach the shore?

What makes matters worse is that there are stories spread around of people being kidnapped by those aboard the UFO's. Now, the entire machinery of the government should come into motion. An American citizen, not the citizen of some other place, who has proverbial expertise in some field, and he gets kidnapped from American soil – this will never be tolerated. However, it is shocking to note that no steps were taken in this regard. People were kidnapped in broad daylight and it was classified to be the action of some non-earthly creation and dismissed. Some non-earthly creation is not even in need of kidnapping human beings! There are many 'brothers' in our human brotherhood that are involved in this non-human action. The people who have great expertise were kidnapped and where were they taken? We shall mention this at the end. We shall first speak about those courageous people who gave their lives in order to find out the reality of the governmental plot made in order to deceive the American nation.



**STORY OF THE ONE INVESTIGATING THE SECRET OF THE DEVIL**

DR MORRIS JESSUP was born close to Rockville. In the beginning, he had a flair for astronomy. In 1925 CE, he acquired a degree in astronomy from Michigan University. In 1926 CE, whilst working at an observatory, he acquired a MS degree. In 1931 CE, he completed his PHD thesis, but he could not get the master's degree. Despite this, he was called Dr Jessup. In the 1950's, Dr Jessup was said to be the one who presented the best theory in UFO's. The reason for this was that he acquired education of astronomy and ancient parts of the earth. He had practical experience in both fields. In 1955 CE, Jessup became famous for a book he wrote. He discussed the UFO and emphasized that this matter must be investigated further. He felt that UFO's were made from a very strong material and were sent for investigative missions.

Jessup linked these objects to ancient science. In 1956 CE, Jessup wrote *UFO and the Bible, The UFO Annual*. In 1957 CE, he wrote *The Expanding Case for the UFO*. Jessup presented the theory regarding the means that could possibly be used to make the UFO's fly. He presented his thoughts, stating that it is fuel, or some heavy opposing force, or some electro-magnetic force. In his books and on his travels, he repeatedly mentions regret over this topic, but no attention was given to him. If the same amount

of attention was given to him as was given to rocket launches, then there would have been a significant amount of benefit realised. In January 1955 CE, the plots of the Brotherhood against Jessup began. He received a letter from Carlos Miguel Allende in which the writer said that he personally saw such objects that had suddenly disappeared. Other names were also taken in the letter. The people involved had mysteriously died after the incident that had been detailed. Jessup wrote a response to Allende and requested more information. The response came after many months. In a letter, Allende excused himself from giving more information. In the second letter, he referred to himself as Carl Allen. Jessup decided not to pursue the matter further.

In 1957 CE, Jessup was contacted by the Office of Naval Research (ONR), who had received a parcel containing a copy of *The Case for the UFO*. When Jessup saw it, he was shocked. It was an unpublished manuscript of his book. It had many marginal notes written on it. Three different colours of ink were used for these notes. The envelope containing the manuscript had 'Happy Easter' written on it. The extensive notes appeared to be a correspondence among three people, only one of whom had a name, Jemi. The other two were called Mr A and Mr B. The three people referred to each other as gypsies and discussed two kinds of people living in outer space. The footnotes had errors in punctuation usage. It had a detailed discussion on the possibilities stated by Jessup. For example, whilst analysing a

certain text, the following was written, 'he has no knowledge, only conjecture'. Based on the writing and subject matter, it was said that in essence, it was the writing of one person. The footnotes and the author of the letter to Jessup was one and the same person. He used three different colours of ink. After some time, the ONR told Jessup that the address given to him to reply to the letter was an abandoned farm house. Jessup said that he will write a new work on UFO's, but this work did not see the light of day. This secret was buried with Dr Jessup in his car.

The matter is that Dr Morris Jessup was a very intelligent scientist that had an inventive mind. He was not a person who easily accepted general theory, like the American Zionist Scientists would force the public to accept their theories. When he heard rumours about UFO's, then the thing that interested him was not that it should be overlooked by understanding it to be a creation from another world in this modern age. For him, it was more astonishing that the normally very investigative and inquisitive American media was turning a blind eye to news of this nature or they were twisting it in another direction and then exaggerating it. He could not swallow this. He decided to delve into the secret of these flying objects. On one side, there were scientific discoveries unique in the history of humanity and on the other side, it was not in the jungles or caves of Africa. He could not swallow the fact that there were repeated sightings of UFO's in the areas around America and it was all overlooked. Dr Jessup started to investigate on his own.

On a beautiful day in April 1959 CE, Dr Jessup had made up his mind after a number of months of research and investigation about the flying objects. On one side, the discoveries astonished him. On the other side, he was worried about the hidden powers that were covering up the story until now. Now they were monitoring him too. He realised that some people were watching him all the time. He desired to inform a close acquaintance of all this and relieve himself from this great burden and then take his research forward. His gaze fell on Dr Manson Valentine. He was a naval geographer and shared the ideas and mind set of Dr Jessup. One evening in April. Dr Jessup went out to meet his friend. Dr Manson had invited him for supper. Dr Jessup headed out in his car but his journey remained incomplete. He was not able to complete it. The hidden power that was continuously watching him had decided that Dr Jessup has learnt too much. So much information was not good according to the one-eyed master of evil sitting in the triangle palace in the Bermuda Triangle. Hence, the message, 'OK, kill him' came. Lethal gas was filled in the car of Dr Jessup. He headed out for his friend's house. A fuse was joined to his exhaust and it was taken into the car. As a result, carbon monoxide filled the inside of the vehicle. Dr Manson Valentine says that when his friend did not reach, he was perplexed. He went out in search for Dr Jessup. The Police reached the car before he did. When the Police had initially arrived, Dr Jessup was still alive, but his death was declared a suicide and the case was closed. What does this mean? This

means that Dr Jessup was made to die. The Police did not come to save him, they came to see him breathe his last. Dr Jessup was killed for the crime of researching the Bermuda Triangle and the reality of UFO's.

After Dr Jessup, we find the name of Dr James E McDonald. He also gave his life in the way of trying to learn the reality of the Devil's Triangle and the Devilish Flying Objects. He was a major scientist too. Dr Manson Valentine became fearful upon the death of his friend, but Dr James E McDonald did not lose courage. He wanted to take the research of his friend ahead. He continued working on it. He wanted to reach some sort of conclusion when he came under the gaze of the brotherhood and on 13 June 1971 CE, he was found dead. He was shot in the head. However, the government said that he had committed suicide.

Scientists were committing 'suicide' consecutively but the world was doing its work to try and reach relatively close to the reality. The words 'relatively close' have been used because all the researchers were not Muslim. This was scientific discovery being worked on. They did not have the guidance of divine revelation. They were trying to understand the Bermuda Triangle and the flying objects coming from it from a scientific point of view only, or, the secrets of the place got them engaged in research and they had an interest in explaining it to the world in terms of scientific reasoning.

The reality is that the human mind and intellect is limited. It can only know things to a certain degree. Without the guidance of divine revelation, they cannot understand the secrets of this life, let alone those of the afterlife. Therefore, we must take help from the Muslim researchers too. Muhammad ‘Isā Dāwūd is an Egyptian scholar. He had a special flair for the Bermuda Triangle. He wrote a famous book called ‘Bermuda Triangle’. Before learning his views, it will be beneficial for us to learn of a few foundational things. One is the geographical information of the Bermuda Triangle and the second is the detail of the conveyance of Dajjāl as explained in the Hadīth. After mentioning a few points on both of these, we shall *Inshā Allāh* go ahead.



### **FROM DEVIL'S ISLAND TO THE DEVIL'S TRIANGLE**

THE Bermuda Triangle is located in the Atlantic Ocean. It is situated in the ocean, approximately 30 degrees south east of the continent of North America. There are a number of uninhabited islands in the Atlantic Ocean in the form of a triangle. The sea between these islands has a gravitational force directly beneath them. This force or pull makes a u-turn at 40 degrees from the central longitudinal line. On one side of this place is Japan and Philippines is on the other side. This line moves from 40 degrees to 20 degrees and comes out directly under the Ka'bah. This is the second part of the pull.

This triangle is formed above the water by taking a line from Florida to Puerto Rico, then from Puerto Rico to the Bermuda Island and then from Bermuda to Florida. In other words, one can say that the northern side is the Bermuda Island, the south eastern line is on Puerto Rico and the south western line is on Florida. If you look at the map of America, you will see Florida in the shape of a long tail, it is as though the American people living there are on the tail of America. The main place of Florida is Miami. Florida is famed for its inhumane deeds. Some of these inhumane deeds are very crooked from a character point of view. There are some that the world does not even know about. For example, according to Jewish spiritual leaders, Florida means 'the

city of the awaited deity' or 'the awaited deity'. According to most nations of the world, there is one deity, from eternity and that will remain until eternity. Which nation is there that is waiting for a deity, a deity that will come after those who believe in him? What is the secret behind the tail of America being the selected spot for this 'noble' deity? Is it because it is close to the Bermuda Triangle, or, because it includes the area between the Devil's Sea and the Devil's Island? All of these points must be thought over by man. It is necessary because in all probability, the time is not far when they will require the answers to these questions.

The Bermuda Triangle comprises of 300 islands. The vessels that pass between the two sides of the Atlantic Ocean also feel and understand that safety lies in staying far away from this area. Experienced ship captains discuss this issue and say, 'Fear and devilish secrets are hidden in the depths of those waters'. This fear and secrets is not something of today. Christopher Columbus passed this area about 509 years ago, and he also witnessed strange things. Balls of fire entering the ocean, huge flames coming from caves in the depths of the sea and someone going behind them. The masses call these islands 'devil's island' and there is a consensus amongst them on two issues:

1. On the water level and in the depths of the water there is some secret power that is beyond the scope of understanding.

2. This power is not good, but it is a sign of evil. It is not a sign of success, but a sign of destruction.

It is said that the tongues of the creation should be understood to be the echo of the Creator. How did the creation start speaking about this? From day 1 there have been mysterious events occurring here and the advanced media of a developed country like America covers it up. They are involved in more work to confuse people. The media that normally goes into the depths of matters is such that instead of trying to uncover the reality, they pull the shawl of confusion and obscurity over everyone. They mix fearful stories, tales of horror and other unbelievable things and explain them in such a way that the American public are unable to come to a conclusion. Fear and secrecy remains in their minds. They cannot think anything further. In the end, they turn their attention away from the topic and think it to be something vague or normal and let it pass.

You have heard of the statement 'writing on water'? Where can writing or a sketch stand on water? How can a triangle be formed on water? Why has the American media changed the name of this devilish area from 'Devil's Island' to Triangle? Which organisation or personality uses the triangle as a special symbol? The triangle is the special sign of Dajjāl or the Freemason organisation. So, does the Bermuda Triangle have something to do with Dajjāl and his followers? Is Dajjāl the false deity that is awaited? Is the secret power a reflection of the powers of the

Great Shaytān, i.e. Iblīs, which will be used in support of his best worker, i.e. Dajjāl? It is interesting to note that in America, the funding for research into UFO's is given by the Rockefeller family. They are a leading freemasonic family. Does Freemasonry have an interest in research into UFO's? Why?

In order to know the answer to all these questions, we must turn to the topic of UFO's. Yes, the same ones that enter Bermuda Triangle repeatedly and are seen coming out. These objects are boarded by a creation of space and are masters in kidnapping people from a civilised country like America. Then, these people do not know whether the earth was swallowed or the sky was eaten up. These people were not killed, their abilities were used for a special devilish objective and they were taken to this area. Because Dajjāl is very cowardly, that is why he remains very cautious. He wants to acquire all magical and scientific power that cannot be broken by the people residing on earth. These scientists are forced into working for the satanic cause.

The non-partisan American researchers have tried to understand UFO's from a scientific perspective only. Their mistake started here. We shall try to understand the matter in the light of the Hadīth. The first Hadīth is in *Sabīh Muslim*. Sayyidunā Nawwās Ibn Sam'ān رضي الله عنه mentions a long narration in which he explains about the speed of the conveyance of Dajjāl, as he heard it from Rasūlullāh ﷺ. He said, "The conveyance of Dajjāl is like the cloud that is caused to fly by a fast wind." The second Hadīth is

in *Mustadrak Hākim*. Rasūlullāh ﷺ is reported to have said, “The earth will be folded for Dajjāl like the skin of ram is folded.” The third narration is of Sayyidunā ‘Abdullāh Ibn Mas’ūd ؓ, where he narrates that Rasūlullāh ﷺ said, “There is a space of 40 yards between the ears of the donkey of Dajjāl and a step of this donkey will be three day’s journey (about 82 km per second). He will mount his conveyance and go into the ocean like one of you mounts his horse and dives into a small stream.”

In these Ahādīth, the conveyance of Dajjāl has been said to be a donkey, whereas some research scholars say that the word ‘*dābbah*’, i.e. animal, was used. In this case, it could be any form of conveyance. Whatever Dajjāl mounts, it will be called ‘*dābbah*’. However, if the word ‘donkey’ has been specifically mentioned in the Hadīth, then too it can refer to any form of conveyance. Now study the specialties of Bermuda Triangle and UFO’s again, and study the power given to Dajjāl, as explained below.

For example, his conveyance will be extremely fast. Together with flying in the atmosphere, this conveyance will have the ability to travel in water and cross the oceans. It will be suspended in the atmosphere. It will have the ability to increase and decrease in size. It will have the ability to fly and hover too.

We have reached the point where we can clearly state the view of the Muslim researchers about Bermuda Triangle. The Egyptian research scholar, Muhammad ‘Isā Dāwūd, writes,

‘UFO’s are the property of Dajjāl and have been invented by him. In addition, he has made a fort like palace in the Bermuda Triangle, where he sits and issues orders to his agents whilst he waits for his time to come out. In this entire mission, he has the help of Iblīs and the Shayātīn. They are working hard in all fields of the world; political, economic, societal and military. Which country should be ruled by whom? How much financial help should a certain country get? In which country should the army be deployed? Which country should be destroyed? Where dams should be built in the Muslim world? He wants to bring those who share his views into power and desires to wipe out every nation and individual that will in future stand in front of Dajjāl.

As far as the Bermuda Triangle being the headquarters of Iblīs is concerned, there is no objection. Shaytān does spread his throne out on the ocean. However, the presence of Dajjāl there can be objectionable because Rasūlullāh ﷺ said that Dajjāl is in the east, whereas the Bermuda Triangle is in the west. The answer is that after Rasūlullāh ﷺ left this earthly life, Dajjāl was not tied up in the same way as Sayyidunā Tamīm Dārī ؓ had seen him tied up. After the departure of Rasūlullāh ﷺ from the world, he was freed from his chains and has been levelling out the field for his emergence since then. However, his real form will appear when he comes in front of the world and he announces being a deity.

Maulānā Asim ‘Umar is a graduate of Dār-ul-‘Ulūm Deoband. He has written an excellent book on reconciling the Ahādīth of the end times with contemporary events called *Tisrī Jang ‘Adbīm*

*aur Dajjāl*. He writes in his new work, *Bermuda Takawwun aur Dajjāl*, ‘Whatever the reality may be, it is certain that the Bermuda Triangle and Devil’s Sea are such places from where Iblīs and his agents are preparing a decisive war against humanity. At the present moment they are giving a message to their followers through films, dramas, stage shows and advertisements that the time for ‘saviour’ is soon. All the Shayātīn and Jinnāt, including those of the human type, are part of this plot. All of them have prepared to establish the government of Iblīs in the world and have made very dangerous and secret arrangements to prostrate in front of the final arrow from the quiver of Iblīs, i.e. Dajjāl. However, looking at all these preparations of the enemies of Islām, should the Muslims remain negligent of their responsibility and continue living carefree? Despite the dark prospects of the future, each person has the concern and worry to maintain his position and standing. People do not want their position, rank and circle of influence to be affected negatively at all. They do not want *Dīn* to leave their hands and do not want to make sacrifices. Can it ever be that Allāh ﷻ remains pleased and Iblīs does not become angry? Is it possible for a person not to rebel against the system of Iblīs and for the system of Allāh ﷻ to remain overpowering? How has our *nafs* deceived us? We feel that without rebelling against the enemies of Allāh ﷻ we will become Allāh’s? How can it be possible that we remain fearful of the enemies of Allāh ﷻ and be counted amongst the *Muttaqīn*? In the present conditions, if a person is completely blind to the situation, it is a separate matter. However, if there is a Muslim that understands the situation, even to a minute degree, how can

he remain at ease? This is such a delicate time, when the *īmān* of every Muslim is being targeted by the agents of Shaytān. The worst *fitnah* in the history of humanity has opened its jaws and is waiting to swallow the entire humanity. If this is not the time to wake up, then know well, after this, only the trumpet of Isrāfil will wake them from their slumber.’

Readers, you have seen the power of his words and the cry of his heart. This is the sign of a true *dā’ī*. Anyway, the situation shows us that there is not much time for *taubah* left. Waiting longer to make up for what has been missed will be a cause of greater loss. Every Muslim must clear his matters between himself and Allāh ﷻ, and his fellow Muslim brothers before he goes to sleep. Each morning he must make the following resolution upon awakening, ‘I shall not commit a sin knowingly and wilfully. I shall do whatever I can for Islām and the Muslims.’

Shaytān and the Shaytānī powers see their control over the world to happen very soon. The plan of Allāh ﷻ wants something else. He wants to see His servants successful over His enemies. Very fortunate are those who work hard to fulfil the desire and wish of Allāh ﷻ and instead of being awed by the Dajjālī powers, they adorn themselves with the gems of *taqwā* and raise the banner of *Jihād* at every level.



## **SECRET DAJJĀLĪ GOVERNMENT OF USA**

YOU have been jolted by reading the title above. However, wait until you read the next few lines, your surprise and astonishment will turn into desire to investigate the reality. You see a reality around you but you are unaware of the background. Today, I want to inform you of a serious reality. The real rulers of America is a secret organization called CFR, i.e. Council of Foreign Relations. Outwardly, this is an American Think-Tank, but in reality it is a secret government in America. It is a government that is levelling out the path for Dajjāl and is using the most advanced continent of the world for this. The world Jewish bankers and Zionists linked to the Illuminati have a hand in establishing this organization. Amongst them are JP Morgan, John D Rockefeller and Paul Warburg. They are the same people that made America into their slave under the Federal Reserve System. In order to understand this secret, we must learn about the Illuminati.

## **WHAT IS THE ILLUMINATI?**

THE Illuminati was set up on 1 May 1776 CE by staunch Jews that believe in Dajjāl to be the saviour. The founder of it was Dr Johann Adam Weishaupt. He was a professor Ingolstadt

University, Bavaria. Bavaria is the most powerful province of Germany. This person was a staunch Jew but later on, according to the Jewish norm of deceit, he became a Catholic in order to hide his real religion. He was a former 'Jesuit Priest' that separated from this order and formed his own body. The word 'Illuminati' has been drawn from 'Lucifer'. According to the Injīl, it means, 'One who lifts the light and exceptionally intelligent' (Isaiah 14:12). In essence, Lucifer is the name given to Iblīs in the Injīl and Taurāt.

Weishaupt and his followers understood themselves to be a select elite. According to their understanding, only they have the ability to rule the world and establish peace and safety on the globe. Their greatest objective is '*Novus ordo Seclorem*'.

*Novus ordo Seclorem* means 'new secular order'. This statement is found on the American one dollar bill. It must remain clear that although it implies the new world order, it actually means the establishment of a global secular (irreligious) government.

The people joined or linked to this organization, i.e. those in the lower levels of the Illuminati, have been told that the objective of the Illuminati is to change the human race into prosperous family – beyond the spheres of nation, profession and position. An oath has been taken from them for this work. This oath is like the Freemason oath. Until the loyalty of the worker has not been analysed, he is not joined to the Illuminati. Until a person does

not reach the inner circles of the Illuminati, he is not informed of the objective of the organization.

The basic objectives of the organization are:

1. To wipe out all religions
2. To liquidate all systemized governments
3. To erase love for one's country
4. To exterminate all personal property
5. To eliminate the family structure

The New World Order or International Government can be called the International Dajjālī Government.

Naturally, the basic objectives of this organization is not kept in front of the members. They have to remain patient, thinking that the objective of the organization is prosperity of the human race. However, one of the most shocking things has been penned by an Illuminati leader, 'The most pleasing thing is that a significant number of Protestants and Reformed sects that have joined our organization look at us as true and sincere Christians.'

This plan was very widely accepted by the Protestant leaders of Germany. The destruction of the Catholic Church under this system was certain. They joined the organization and together with this, they had experience in Freemasonry – which they used extensively. They started on their way to achieve their objectives.

Finally, on 16 July 1982 CE, in a meeting at Wilhelmsbad, unity was established between the Illuminati and the Freemasons. As a result of this unity, almost all the secret Jewish organizations were joined for this clandestine Dajjālī mission and more than three million workers set to work throughout the world in order to give prominence to this particular Dajjālī system. Whatever was agreed upon in this meeting will probably never be known by the rest of the world because whoever became part of the movement unwittingly had also promised their seniors that they will never disclose anything. A Freemason who had a sense of nobility was Comt de Virea. He was asked about the secret dealings he knew of. He replied, “I cannot disclose this to you. I can only say that the matter is much worse than what you understand it to be. The traps of the plot have been strung together so well that it will be impossible for the kingdoms and churches to come out of it.”

A few years after the initial stage of the movement, Europe started to get the safety and peace that they had never previously imagined. There were restrictions and bans for non-Jews to become Freemasons. These were now lifted. However, the most important decision that was passed was that the head office of the Freemasons was moved to Frankfurt. This was the headquarters of the Jewish capitalists, especially the bankers.

### **PLAN OF THE ILLUMINATI TO TAKE CONTROL OF THE WORLD**

AFTER taking full control of the European Economy, the Illuminati started the plan to make the entire world into their slaves. They wanted to exert influence over the whole world. A few decades later, it was seen that in order to acquire their objective, a series of wars would have to be waged through which the Old World Order could be extinguished and the New World Order can be established. This plan was clearly written out by Albert Pike. Albert Pike was a Freemason of high rank; a Sovereign Grand Commander of the Scottish Rite. He was a very influential Freemason in the United States. He wrote a letter to Guiseppe Mazzini on 15 August 1871, in which he stated,

‘The World War must be initiated so that Russia can be destroyed in order for the Illuminati agents to establish their government. Russia will then be given the form of a dangerous country so that the Illuminati plan can be taken ahead.

During the Second War, advantage must be taken from the clash between the German Nationalists and the Political Zionists. As a result of this war, the influence of Russia must be increased and the establishment of an Israeli state in the land of Palestine must be made possible.

The Third War should be planned in such a way that the flames of differences should be lit between the Zionist Government and

the Arabs by the Illuminati agents. This will draw the entire world into its snare and by means of it, the irreligious atheists must be placed in the front to bring about a revolution. This revolution must affect every society. In this war, the revolution of irreligiousness and barbarity should be promoted so much that people seek protection from it and they try to destroy everything that is linked to these revolutions. This must continue to the extent that Christianity and other religions must fall prey to sectarianism and in this way, all the religions will be overrun. After this, they will find the clear path and road to Lucifer on their own.

By doing this, we will be able to gain control over Christianity and the irreligious world at the same time.’

In order to understand the religion and philosophy of Albert Pike, we must ponder over his work called *Morals and Dogma*. Besides this, he had given a number of laws to his 23 supreme councils. He handed them over in 1889 CE on Bastille Day. Let us study a piece of this devilish minded person,

‘Whether the power is reined or not, it will be destroyed like how gunpowder ignites in open air. Similarly, steam evaporates without any technology and finishes itself off. This is only destruction, not progress and prosperity.

The power of the people is the thing we have to use in the best way. We have to bring it under control. It must be reined with intelligence and acuity. Man is surrounded by superstition,

extremism and ignorance. In order to use all of this to our advantage, this power must have a single brain and law. Then we can get results in the future. Then only can there be advancement in the true sense of the word. After this, it will be a soft victory. When all powers are joined and by means of illuminated minds and right wing laws, there is a proper movement, it will be reined in through effort. Then the revolution that we are preparing for a long time will start. The reason is that the power has no rein. This is the reason why the revolution is coming with failure.<sup>1</sup>

This person introduces his deity and religion in the following way,

‘We say to the masses, “We worship one God, but He is the God in whom all have conviction without any doubt. I say to you from the General Sovereign Grand Instructions that you should repeat the following in front of your brothers from the 30<sup>th</sup>, 31<sup>st</sup> and 32<sup>nd</sup> degrees, ‘It is the responsibility of all the Freemasons of high degrees to maintain this religion in its pristine form, whilst bearing in mind the view of Lucifer, i.e. Satan.’”

It must remain clear that he used the word ‘Lucifer’ for Shaytān. The meaning of Lucifer is: Iblīs. In the English translation of the Injīl, this word has been used for Iblīs.

---

<sup>1</sup> Morals and Dogma pp.1-2

Albert Pike says about Lucifer, 'Yes, Lucifer is God. Unfortunately Adonai is also a God; in line with eternal law. This is because it is impossible to think of light without darkness, just like it is impossible to think of beauty without ugliness and white without black. In the same way, there will always be two living Gods. It is darkness that spreads light. A basis is necessary for a picture and it is necessary for a car to have brakes.' [We seek the protection of Allāh]

'The view of Satanism is simply a rumour. The true and proper religion is that of Lucifer; which is equal to Adonai. However, Lucifer is the deity of light and goodness. He works for humanity against Adonai – who is the deity of darkness and evil.' [We seek the protection of Allāh]

From the above texts we can understand that how this cult (Illuminati) worship Shaytān. One must bear in mind that the Illuminati and Freemasonry are now one. They are two sides of the same coin. It is as though all branches of Judaism have clearly become workers of Shaytān and they are working for the greatest tool of Shaytān, i.e. Dajjāl.

A former CIA agent, Dan Smoot, writes, 'In America, this council did not have any real importance in the eyes of the government. However, in 1927 CE, when the Rockefeller family started funding by means of their other foundation and trust, they came to the fore as the most powerful authority in America.' The proof of this is that the CFR is a clandestine Jewish

organization. They have no need to ask for anything from outside itself. In-house testimony is sufficient. What greater testimony can there be that in 1966 CE, the annual report stated in explanation of the clandestine system of working – in line with Freemasonic methodology – ‘Every member of this council testifies through its foundation that everything mentioned on discussion groups and on the eating table or at invitations is secret. Any disclosure will lead to the Board cancelling the foundational status of that particular foundation. This is in line with the laws of the council and its articles.’

One of the CFR directors said in a lecture delivered on 1 September 1961 CE to *Christian Science Monitor*, ‘The CFR has outstanding members linked to foreign relations, government, trade, banking, journalism, law and education. All of these departments are kept in mind and the direction of American Foreign Policy is stipulated.’

Not only this, from the 50’s until now, whichever important government director or secretary has been appointed, they were definitely members of CFR at some point. This is especially important regarding the Bush administration. Similarly, a Democratic representative, John Rarick, said on 28 April 1972 CE, ‘CFR is an establishment whose members put pressure on the secretaries and directors. They give money to such people and get their demands fulfilled by the decision makers.’

The famous American expert, Griffin, indicates to this. He said, 'In reality, the CIA seems to be a branch of CFR. From the time of Franklin D Roosevelt until now, everyone in the American administration has been linked to the CFR.'

### **Summary**

THE American Society that is understood to be very advanced in modern times, has been totally defaced. It does not think and decide independently. Its administration has been rendered hollow. Whatever we see on a national or international level, it is all part of a bigger Illuminati plan that was presented by Johann Adam Weishaupt in 1776 CE.

If you are not convinced, then take a look at the testimony given by an important member of the Communist System, i.e. those opposed to America. In 1920 CE, an important member of the Russian Communist Government made a very astonishing political statement. He said, 'First we will take control of Eastern Europe. After this, we shall bring the masses of Asia and America under our control. America is the last fort of capitalism. We will not need to attack it. It will turn ripe like a fruit does and fall into our hands automatically.'

Although Russia has been broken, we shall analyse this statement with the explanation given by David Ben Gurion in 1962 CE. David Ben Gurion was the first Prime Minister of Israel. In his

explanation, we find his resolution for the International Dajjālī Government given between the lines. He had laid down the sketch for it in no unclear terms. He said, ‘The International Socialist Front will have an International Police Force. Their headquarters will be in Al-Quds (Jerusalem). In 1987 CE, the world map in my mind will be something like this, the Cold War will be a story of the past. The Soviet Union will slowly take the journey to democracy under internal pressure and pressure from the top applied by the intelligentsia. On the other side, America will turn into a prosperous government because of the growing political importance of the workers, farmers and scientists. The economy will be a planned one (like that of Russia). In western and eastern Europe there will be half-ripe communists and independent democracies, whereas aside from Russia, all the countries will be part of an International Unified Front that has an International Police Force. All the armies will be exterminated and there will be no war. In Jerusalem, the United Nations and a complete system will be made comprising of the unions of all the countries that will stand as the Supreme Court of the entire humanity so that they can resolve their differences in line with the prophecy of Isaiah.’

If we take the statement of David Ben Gurion ahead and ponder over it, then we find that America is the largest country that gives subsidies to its internal society, especially in the agricultural sphere. It must remain clear that he made his statement in 1962 CE.

Then, we must look at the UN Peacekeeping Force. ‘The UN is not the completion of the New World Order, but it is the beginning of it. The foundational work was that such conditions should be created that would help further the cause of an organised system that would have a new form.’<sup>1</sup> These are not the words of just anyone, but they were uttered by John Foster Dulles, the first secretary of Eisenhower.

All the agencies of the UNO are working for a single objective, i.e. to further the establishment of the New World Order. Similarly, during the Gulf War (1990-1991 CE), George Bush, the American President, clearly stated that he wants to take the New World Order and its objectives ahead. It is as though we have come to know beyond any doubt what the reason is for this unbelievable condition and circumstance. Today, whatever we see in the twenty-first century has all been planned in the twentieth century. The flock of humanity has been pushed through various national and international stages so that the New World Order can be completed.

The leaders of the Illuminati are very few. However, the group itself is very powerful. They comprise of international bankers, financiers, scientists, military personnel, political leaders, experts in education and economics and so on. All of them join and divide the society in terms of politics, race, and religion. They

---

<sup>1</sup> War or Peace, p.40, 1950

arm these various groups and fund them too so that they can turn against each other and they can fight each other off. They want humanity to take the step towards their own destruction and this should continue until all the religious and political organizations and bodies are completely destroyed. Once this happens, the highest authority over the world will fall to them.

If someone classifies this as a Jewish plot, it will not be wrong. In fact, it discusses reality. In no unclear terms, this is a devilish plot and the representatives on earth to carry it out are the Jews. This is because the founders of this movement are all Jewish, i.e. Weishaupt, Rothschild, Jacob Schiff and others.

Those who write on international conspiracy generally make a huge mistake. They do not explain the nature of their enemy properly. Most people of the world think and feel that these people are involved in a war that is being waged against their blood and flesh, whereas they reject the fact that their main and real enemy, i.e. Shaytān and his agents are working in order to establish the government and rule of Dajjāl – the King of evil and darkness.

Because of this mistake, the balanced natured people of America understand that this plot must be opposed by those who love their country until they acquire control of Congress once again. Once new voices, people of knowledge, people of good minds and genuine political leaders come into position, they will be able to fight and attack this global system and plot.

These people must remember that they are not up against a political enemy or a material force, but their real enemy is Shaytān or Lucifer or Illuminati – who is the deity of the Illuminati. The Illuminati is a plot of Shaytān. At the very highest level, there is no doubt that the founders of this movement take guidance directly from Iblīs. They are the very same people that pass through the lower levels of various satanic organizations and are the field workers of Dajjāl. They are fully engaged in taking the world towards a powerful storm so that from the depths of it, the plains for their false deity can be levelled out. This satanic power is an embodiment of evil. Only a spiritual power can break it. This spiritual power has greater independence and power. Who has any doubt in the fact that Allāh ﷻ has blessed Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ and Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ with it to oppose the accursed Iblīs and Dajjāl? Whether a person is an American of a balanced nature and loves his country or not, if he wants to break this plot laid out in America and the rest of the world, which is not only against the Muslims, but is being pushed onto the entire world, he must follow these spiritual luminaries at whose hands Allāh ﷻ will save humanity from this terrible *fitnah*. He must have proper and firm faith in the true Messiah, i.e. Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ. He is the true Messiah that will call people to believe in the final true Nabī. He will lead his *Ummah* and establish a just and equitable system in the world.



**DAJJĀLĪ GOVERNMENT: IN THE EYES OF THE EAST & THE WEST**

WHEN Dajjāl, the Dajjālī system or the Dajjālī government is spoken about, some people feel that it is a matter of religious passion or spiritual awareness. According to their understanding, this is something that is not worthy of attention and should not be spoken about. They feel that it has no real importance and is not even a beneficial topic to go into. We are astonished at such people because they do not turn to the Ahādīth that informs us of the *fitnah* of Dajjāl with so much of importance and emphasis that the listeners would feel that Dajjāl will emerge once they leave the *Masjid*.

These people do not look at the Dajjālī signs around them, the Dajjālī messages being spread and Dajjālī type behaviour becoming so common. This should alert us that the stage is being prepared very rapidly for the emergence of Dajjāl. We have written the next section of the book specifically for this type of people so that they do not classify reality as rumours and far-fetched tales.

Not becoming aware of the *fitnah* of Dajjāl and not preparing to face and oppose it is a sign of being affected and being involved in the *fitnah* itself. In order to put the readers at ease, we present research from the east and west on each point that will clearly indicate the blueprint of the Global Dajjālī Government in the form of the present International System of Government.

We have selected a piece of an eastern scholar, Dr Abrār Muhiyyud-Dīn (Department of Islamic Studies, Islamic University, Bahawalpur) to present here. His writings were published in the monthly *Fikr wa Nazr* under the title *Israel se Israel Tak*. We congratulate him and are grateful to him for his superb work. After this, the summary of a western author will prove our claims.



## **BATTLE BETWEEN INTELLECT & LOVE DESTRUCTION & ESTABLISHMENT**

THE battle between love and intellect is raging. Monotheism and Materialism face each other. The battle of love and intellect has reached its peak between the servants of Ar-Rahmān and the agents of Dajjāl. The battle that has been raging from eternity between Adam and Iblīs, Ibrāhīm and Namrūd and Mūsā and Fir'aun continues. It has now flared up with great intensity once again. Its sparks are now burning red. These will soon turn out into a blazing volcano. Then, the entire world will be engulfed in flames of the war between spirituality and materialism, between *Rahmāniyyat* and *Dajjāliyyat*. The flames will be lit in Aden, but its light would be seen on the necks of the camels in Shām. Before going into the destruction of the government of Dajjāl and the establishment of the *Rahmānī* government, the plain of this battle will be intensely busy.

### **FIRST & FINAL FOUNDATION**

IN the current times, there are a number of foundations for this battle. The initial basis has been explained in the beginning of the book. The basis of the end point will be explained at the end of the book.

In this battle between spirituality and materialism, one foundation was laid in order to cause the collapse of the Ottoman Empire (*‘Uthmānī Khilāfat*). The Dajjālī powers joined and pushed ahead in order to remove the jurisdiction of the Ottomans over the lands of the *Haramayn Sharīfayn*. As long as the *Khilāfat* had the good fortune of serving the *Haramayn Sharīfayn*, all the Muslims of the world understood it to be its leader and cool shadow over them. The agents of Dajjāl united and made effort to remove the Ottoman power over the *Haramayn Sharīfayn* because once this was done, it would be very easy to take control of Al-Quds too. In order to build the palace of Dajjāl in the area around the Dome of the Rock, it was necessary to replace the Ottoman Sultans with a democracy, or a local kingdom. When this plan was successful, the lands of the *Haramayn Sharīfayn* would leave the hands of the Ottoman *Khulafā’*. The *‘Uthmān Khilāfat* was replaced with the Saudi Kingdom in Hijaz. The *Khalīfab* of the Muslims was the guardian of the rights and saw to the benefit of the entire Muslim *Ummah*, whereas the kings that replaced them first gave preference to guarding their own authority in their kingdom. It is a different matter altogether that these people who gave preference to their own authority did not end up having their own country or kingdom secure. They lost their own standing in the process. Their grandeur and authority departed once wealth flowed into their country and they became accustomed to the

comfort of living off oil and gas instead of their previous rugged life of surviving on dates and milk.

### **FROM THE LAND OF QUDS TO THE MUQADDAS LAND**

A summer's day of 1939 CE changed the course of history. It was the day in which a well was being dug in Al-Ahsā', Saudi Arabia. Before the digging started, the lands of the *Haramayn Sharīfayn* were 'a barren valley'. There was no materialism here, it was spirituality only. After the digging, the materialists started flocking to it. The wealth that they wanted to complete the plot of Dajjāl was flowing in the veins of this sacred land. They looked at it greedily. Look at the height of deceit. Plans were being made to use the wealth of the poor Muslims in order to feed the cause of the Dajjālī mission, and to keep it alive. This took place in the fourth decade of the last century. During that time, the field workers of Dajjāl were working to establish the Dajjālī government in the land of *Al-Quds*. On the other side, they were kicking their hands and feet in order to reach the *Muqaddas* Land (the *Haramayn Sharīfayn*) to get the wealth that they assumed would give them total victory over the earth once they had it.

The greatest barrier in their path to acquire these two things in order to establish Dajjāliyyat was the '*Uthmānī Khilāfat*. They had set about their filthy plots in order to cause its downfall. They had knowledge that now the *Khalīfat-ul-Muslimīn* was not in

front of them. The *Khalīfah* was the guardian of the Muslim lands and had a great amount of foresight. They had tribal leaders in front of them, people who thought on a local level only. They were given titles of ‘*Jalālat-ul-Mulk*’ and ‘*Khādim-ul-Haramayn*’.

### **THE COVETED ARABS AND JEALOUS STRANGER**

DURING the decline of the Ottoman Empire, no matter how they were, they had the honour of the Muslim *Ummah* at heart and they viewed their responsibility over the *Ummah* with great care. Therefore, although they were in great debt, they refused to hand over even a hands span of the Palestinian land to the Jews. After the fall of the *Khilāfat*, the lands of Islām were divided amongst the high ranking locals. Their resolve was such that leave *Al-Quds* aside, in the lands of the *Haramayn Sharīfayn* – where no non-Muslim set foot for centuries, the multi-national Jewish companies and their workers had troops all around to protect their oil interests. In order to understand this heart-breaking incident, we will have to study ‘well number 7’.

Come, let us start at well number 1. This well was not being dug to get drinking water. There was no question of drinking water in this vast desert. The well was being dug for ‘gold water’. The colour of this ‘gold water’ was not that of water, nor that of gold. It was black. However, like water, it had the capacity to create life. Like gold, it was a means of lots of wealth and capital. If a search was not conducted for it, then the Arabs would have

continued living their rugged and harsh life on camel milk and dates. When the search was done, the natural life of the Arabs withered away. This life remained only with the tribal people. Therefore, the world has jealousy for the Arabs, but these very Arabs were in the clutches of the jealous strangers. The tribal Bedouins are looked down upon by the world. There are people among them whom the world looks at with jealousy. However, they are not in the clutches of the jealous.

### **STORY OF THREE FOUNDATIONAL CITIES**

YOU probably do not understand these seemingly disjointed facts. For this reason, I shall tell you about three foundational cities where the pots of greed were cooked on the burner of jealousy and hatred. In the eastern part of Saudi Arabia (if you remember the word ‘eastern readers’ until the end, it will help in understanding an intricate point), close to the border of Kuwait, there are three cities. Dhahran, Al-Khobar and Dammam. They are located close to each other. Dhahran is 10km from Al-Khobar and Dammam is 18km away. The road between the three is clear, there are highways and broad streets. One can travel between the three cities very easily and quickly. There is an ocean of oil under the three cities. There is so much oil that a major part of the rest of the oil of the world can fit into this single well. It is called well number 7. This oil is located in the headquarters of Islām, the lands of the *Haramayn Sharīfayn*. However, its

owners have no jurisdiction over it to take it out, nor are they able to estimate its value, nor are they in a position to come into this area freely.

### **SKETCH OF THE CLASH**

WHEN the search for oil started in the third decade of the twentieth century, no non-Muslim had the courage to travel to the *Muqaddas* land. At that time, the land of Islām was purely a spiritual headquarters, where there was no sign of materialism and the field workers of Dajjāl could not enter it. The Director of Hajj of Pakistan, Bahr-ullāh Hazarwi wrote a biography of the founder of Saudi Arabia, King Abdul-Aziz. This biography was published by the government of Saudi Arabia. On page 404 to 407, there are pictures of Americans in traditional Arab dress. They had come in search of oil. They wore this type of clothing because it could never be imagined that someone will come into this place wearing western clothing. The Jewish director of ARAMCO Oil Company drew a picture of the contrast and clash between the Muslims of that time and the Americans. Before going ahead, let us look at what he said, 'Ibn Sa'ūd showed great bravery by promising us the chance to take out the oil. This is because it was the area where no non-Muslim could enter or set foot. The Bedouins of the area felt it as something very serious and dangerous for a non-Muslim to enter this place. However, King Abdul Aziz not only promised us the oil, but he gave us

protection that we could never imagine even in our home country. Whatever doubts the Arabs had about us, they were all based on reality. This is because at that time, most of the Islāmic world and the Arab world were colonies of western countries.’

As time went on, the doubts of the Muslims proved true. The entire area was then made into a colony of America and Britain. This free place fell under Saudi Arabia and was also used for its objectives. When oil started coming out, the American company that searched for the oil was called ‘Standard Oil Company’. They were given the name ‘Arabian Standard Oil Company’. Later on, when they gained full control of the wells, they were given a name that became famous worldwide, Arabian American Oil Company (ARAMCO). The search for oil in this area is also very interesting.

A glimpse of the history given by ARAMCO is presented hereunder,

‘The search for oil began in 1933 CE. The American experts that took part in this project had lengthened their beards and wore long shirts. King Abdul Aziz took responsibility for their protection by assigning the special police. This was so that the Bedouins bring no harm to them. The first place where a search was conducted, they did not find any oil. For this work, all the equipment used was American. Not only this, the food and water, even basic essentials like soap were all imported from America. At first, three places were pointed out. No oil came

from them. On the other hand, the way of life that they had to adapt to was extremely difficult. However, they continued their work and effort. The Americans were very courageous and patient. It is cumbersome to go into the details of the digging of the first well. The summary of it is that after failing in the first well, the second was dug. There was nothing achieved there either. At the third well, they had conviction of getting something. This time, they spent thousands of dollars. Initially, workers lived in tents. The heat was such that it caused their faces to burn. Later on, small houses like the basic homes of Riyadh were built. These houses are surviving to this day and stand as monuments. After the third well was dug, it was realised that there is oil, but not so much for which this tremendous difficulty should be tolerated. The people of high position in the oil company started doubting. However, they were patient. The workers who were searching for the oil had become accustomed to living in this area. They did not become too worried. The place where the fourth well was dug was much different compared to the first three but the oil was very little in comparison to what they had expected. The question arises here, did the company announce that the project was a flop? They spent whatever they had to. The company held a meeting in America. The losses incurred until 1937 CE amounted to three hundred thousand dollars, but they decided to continue work. They sent in new experts. They issued new contracts to workers with promises of more benefits in order to keep the work going.

In these conditions, work started on the fifth well. They put all their previous experience into the work but the result was the same. They did not lose hope. They decided to try a last time so that even if they do not get the oil, they will have no regrets.

This time they decided to drill two wells simultaneously. This was the sixth and the seventh. Aside from the experts, the heads of the company were updated regularly on any developments. They got nothing from the sixth well. This caused their hopelessness to increase. The prevailing thought between Dhahran and California was that the command could come at any moment that the search for oil should be called off and the workers should return home. They suddenly got information that the Director General of the company will be personally arriving. They also came to know that the dollars in the company account have been transferred to America. New provisions had also been sent back. However, the digging of the seventh well did not reach completion when a miracle happened. This caused the Americans to tear. The treasure flowed from the land and so much oil came out that caused the Americans to stare in shock. This took place in March 1938 CE.

A new chapter in history began. This incident was not only shocking for the company in California, but it was a miracle for the entire Arabian Peninsula. This well is called well number 7 to this day. From 1933 CE to 1938 CE, 575 000 barrels of oil came out. In 1939 CE only, 3 934 000 barrels were taken out, i.e. seven

times the amount of the last 5 years. This amount reached 5 075 000 barrels in 1940 CE and in 1945 CE, 21 311 000 barrels were taken out. This amount was the highest in the world. In 1946 CE, the annual amount reached 60 000 000 barrels. In 1947 CE, it reached 90 000 000 barrels. Not only oil came from here, but gas too.'

### **DIVISION OF THE RAHMĀNĪ GOVERNMENT**

THE Americans not only got oil and gas from here, but they acquired the keys to control the world and they got the means to reach the treasures of the Islāmic world.

Moreover, they exerted influence over the *Rahmānī* headquarters (lands of the *Haramayn Sharīfayn*). They looted the resources here and started their plan to form the Dajjālī government. Now, on one side, they laid the foundation of the Dajjālī government in the land of *Al-Quds* and on the other side, they were using the wealth of the blessed lands to strengthen the leadership house of Dajjāl.

Wherever the Americans and British go, they take their civilization and way of life with them. Whenever they start a project, they first establish their colony there. They build their towns. They set up their own security system, their television station, amusement places and everything associated with American culture is provided in them. Understand that whatever

is there is all their own. The river of gold was flowing here. Therefore, one can think, what did they not build here?

The leader of the jungle can do as he pleases. This world is not a permanent place of residence for man, it has become the home of animals – whose leader is America. Leave aside a foreign national in this river of gold in the three cities, even the Saudi residents do not have the freedom to set foot freely there. The American leaders have the choice to take out how much oil they want at a price they stipulate. Not only do they stipulate the price, but they subtract it from the security expense, or from the arms supplied to Saudi Arabia – for which there is no need. The income or wealth of a country will determine the value and strength of the currency. Except for Saudi Arabia, whatever oil leaves it, it has been determined by the Dajjālī society that it will have nothing to do with the value of the currency. You can gauge how much of the treasure of the Muslims ends up in the hands of the Muslims. How useless has the simplicity of the Muslims rendered them? One will find lights and electricity cables in the cities and towns of America, whereas there is famine, poverty, ignorance and pitiable conditions in the Muslim world. On the other hand, there are protected stocks of oil in America and they are taking unrestricted benefit from the oil of the Muslim world. The matter is terrible as it is. What makes matters worse is that east and west Saudi Arabia was to be divided and separated. The oil wealth would be in the east, without any spirituality, whilst the spiritual headquarters of the Muslims would be in the west,

without any wealth. In this way, it will be easy for the Dajjālī government to complete its mission. The headquarters of the *Rahmānī* government will be divided and weakened. Once it becomes weak, calls for Makkah Mukarramah and Madīnah Munawwarah to become free cities will be made and the field workers of Dajjāl will put restrictions on people going in and out of the cities. They have bought thousands of hectares of land from Tabuk to Khaybar. They have resolved to return to Tabuk once again after the Gulf War. They have started to go to these blessed cities under changed names and addresses. The effect of this can be clearly seen in the Arab society. Allāh forbid, if they get full freedom, then what will they not do.

This Dajjālī plan of heading towards the *Haramayn Sharīfayn* started by raising the call of making *Al-Quds* a free city. When this Dajjālī power over the third *Haram* will be accepted, then their impure gazes will start turning in the direction of the first and second Harams, i.e. Makkah Mukarramah and Madīnah Munawwarah. This is the stage by stage plot and these are the poisonous hopes of the worshippers of Dajjāl.

### **TREATMENT FOR FILTHY DESIRES**

THE treatment for these filthy desires is not with the Arabs that are desirous of comfort and luxury. The treatment lies in the caves of Afghanistan, amongst those residing in the mountainous regions that wear black turbans. The Arab princes sought refuge

by them. It is from there that army will rise and support the Arab princes that follow the Sunnah and are *Mujābidīn* who plan well. Only those who have an intense desire for martyrdom will be able to join them and with a sincere heart they seek a leader for *Jihād fi Sabilillāh* and have resolved to support him. In the Muslim world we shall find people who feel that expertise in Science and Technology is a means of progress, others feel that well-being lies in economics and society, some see this age as the media war age. All of this following the West in seeking the secret of progress is actually following the footsteps of the enemy that was five hundred years ahead. The mountain dwellers have proven that that the technology of *Jihād* for the sake of Allāh, the economy of booty and the battle of *īmān* and honour makes progress in all of these worldly things secondary. The treatment for disbelief and usury is *Jihād* that decimates it. Besides this, all plan causes the chains of slavery to tighten further, it does not break them.

### **THREE IMPORTANT ISLĀMIC COUNTRIES**

THE present day global colonialists, i.e. Dajjālī powers, have faced defeat in Afghanistan at the hands of the *Rahmānī* army. From this, one can gauge that after leaving this place disgraced and empty handed, when the great warfare ability of the Afghans will join with the technology and expertise of Pakistan, then the next point of war will be in the plains of Armageddon. Both of these countries have given unique examples of migration,

assistance and *Jihād* that will prove to be divine punishment for those who clash with them. This is because before they left, the army of Dajjāl left organizations like Black Water and sects like the Qādiyānīs and have thereby planted the seeds of hypocrisy. There are three countries in the world that have unique characteristics. One has wealth and spiritual leadership. The other has expertise and atomic ability. The third has bravery. If these qualities come together, then the non-Muslim powers of the other continents will not be able to defeat them. These three countries are; Saudi Arabia, Pakistan and Afghanistan. The effort of the representatives of Dajjāl is that before they depart in defeat, they want to plant to poison of division between Pakistan and Afghanistan. For this objective, the field workers of Dajjāl are making empty threats in the public places and are spoiling the name of those who want to give their lives for Allāh ﷻ. They are also trying to spoil the name of the *Mujābidīn* in front of the masses, the very same *Mujābidīn* who will defeat the Dajjālī powers.

### **FROM THE LAMPS OF LOVE**

IN short, there is a heated battle raging between the intelligence of the west and the love of the east. The west wants to see the Dajjālī government successful and from the east, there is a desire for the black flags to rise and set up the *Rahmānī* government. In front of a rise in intelligence, the Muslims should rise in the

sphere of *taqwā*. Through *taqwā*, divine love will take firm root. The day that the Muslims become totally enveloped in divine love, on that day, the people of love will jump headlong into the fire of the people of intelligence and will do great work.

It has been decided that the day in which the clash between intelligence and love will reach its peak, on that day, those who accept intellect and rationality to be supreme and those who are awed by it will be totally defeated. The only thing that is left to be decided is that who will be in the army of the rationalists and how many days grace they still have. The second thing that is still to be decided is who will be in the group of lovers and how many lamps and stages of love they have to pass after which they will reach the real beloved or be given *khilāfat* over the world.



### PLANS TO SAVE ONES SELF FROM THE FITNAH OF DAJJĀL

THESE plans have been discussed in Dajjāl Who? When? Where? The summary will be repeated here so that the practical plan of action for every Muslim can reach each person in every book of the series. Rasūlullāh ﷺ said, “From the time that Allāh ﷻ created Ādam there will be no greater *fitnah* in the world than Dajjāl. Whichever Nabī Allāh ﷻ deputed, he warned his nation of Dajjāl. I am the final Nabī and you are the best of nations. Hence, he will definitely emerge amongst you.”<sup>1</sup>

In order to save one’s self from this great *fitnah*, please study and implement the following spiritual and practical plan as laid out below. It has been drawn from the Noble Qur’ān, the Blessed Sunnah and the *shar’i* texts.

Spiritual Plan:

1. Make sincere *taubah* from every sin and adopt a life of good deeds.
2. Have firm conviction in Allāh ﷻ and strengthen one’s connection with Him. Build enthusiasm to sacrifice and give everything for *Dīn*.

---

<sup>1</sup> Ibn Mājah, Abū Dāwūd

3. Learn about the *fitnabs* and events of the end times, learn the guidance given by Rasūlullāh ﷺ on how to save one's self and practice on them.
4. Make *du'ā'* from the depths of the heart that may Allāh ﷻ save us from falling into these *fitnabs* and may He save us from supporting falsehood against the truth. Moreover, ask Allāh ﷻ to keep us safe from misfortune and punishment. Recite the following *du'ā'* in abundance, (اللهم إني أعوذ بك من الفتن ما ظهر وما بطن ، اللهم أرنا الحق حقا وارزقنا إتباعه وأرنا الباطل باطلا وارزقنا اجتنابه) '*O Allāh, I seek protection with You from outer and inner fitan. O Allāh, show us the truth as the truth and grant us the ability to follow it. Show us falsehood as falsehood and grant us the ability to stay away from it.*'
5. Stay away from all groups and sects that have arisen in recent times; groups and sects that are in contradiction with the agreed upon and well-known ways of the true '*Ulamā'* and *Mashāyikh*. These groups and sects are involved in some deviation or the other because of their ignorance or haughtiness and pride.
6. Try as best as possible not to adopt residence in the sin-filled cities of America and the West. Rather take up residence in the *Haramayn Sharīfayn*, Shām and *Bayt-ul-Muqaddas*. During times of bloodshed, these areas will be a place of refuge for the believers and Dajjāl will not be able to enter there. If this is not possible, then stay in

your cities and link yourself to the circles of the true and proper ‘*Ulamā*’.

7. Build a habit of reciting *tasbīh*, *tabmūd*, *tablīl* and *takbīr* with punctuality. For sake of ease, one can refer to this as the third and fourth *kalimah*. At the time of the rise of the *fitnah* of Dajjāl, there will be restrictions placed on food and other provision. At this time, *dhikr* and *tasbīh* will serve the purpose of food. Therefore, every Muslim should recite the *masnūn tasbīhāt*, *dūrūd sharīf*, third or fourth *kalimah* and *istighfār*. Build the habit of *tabajjud Salāh* from now.
8. Build firm conviction that Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ was lifted alive to the heavens and he will return when Dajjāl emerges. He ﷺ will finish off Dajjāl and his followers. This is the belief of the Muslim Ummah – agreed upon by *ijmā’*.
9. When Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ will come out and the ‘*Ulamā*’ will find him – as detailed in the authentic Ahādīth, then every Muslim must hasten to pledge allegiance to him. One must stay far away from those who run behind falsehood, those who have gone astray, the irreligious people and others who make claims of spirituality. One should also support and join the true ‘*Ulamā*’ in speaking the truth against them.

10. Recite *Sūrah Al-Kahf* on Fridays. Memorize the first and last ten verses and repeat them morning and evening. A well-known Hadīth explains that whoever wants to remain safe from the *fitnah* of Dajjāl, he should recite the first and last ten verses of *Sūrah Al-Kahf*. They have a special effect and blessing in them. When the whole world will fall into the deception of Dajjāl, and we seek the protection of Allāh, accept him as a deity, the person who read this Sūrah or these verses will be in the special protection of Allāh ﷻ. The Dajjālī *fitnah* will not affect his heart and mind. Therefore, every Muslim must learn *Sūrah Al-Kahf* or at least the first and last ten verses and recite them often.

Practical Plan:

1. Spread the sublime conduct of the Sahābah ﷺ: The Sahābah ﷺ had three special qualities. They will prove very great for the one who adopts them in the face of the *fitnah* that will occur in the near future. (1) The hearts and insides of the Sahābah ﷺ would remain clean and pure from all spiritual maladies like pride, jealousy, ostentation, greed, miserliness and so on. Hence, it is binding on every Muslim to lower himself in the service and company of a true saintly man of Allāh and by means of his nurturing, he must try to save himself from these destructive illnesses. (2) In terms of knowledge, the

Sahābah ﷺ reached the heights of recognising reality; they reached the point where the Ambiyā ﷺ had left and no other person could reach. Therefore, it is necessary upon every Muslim to search for spiritual and *Rabmānī* knowledge. This knowledge cannot be acquired without the company of the pious men of Allāh ﷻ. Without this knowledge, one will not understand the reality of the universe and the things and events that occur in it. (3) The Sahābah ﷺ had the least amount of formality and were highly successful in this regard. Every Muslim must adopt simplicity, informality and ruggedness. One must stay away from the various types of ease and comfort that have been invented by the West. One must learn how to live in every kind of condition. One must walk, learn archery and horse-riding, take up target practice and by means of exercise, keep fit and strong.

2. *Jihād fī Sabilillāh* with one's wealth and life: *Jihād* is the sole means of taking a person to the peak of Islām. It is the only way for progress of the Muslims. The field workers of Dajjāl are trying hard to turn the attention of the Muslims away from *Jihād* by involving them in various fields of study and research, building in them the desire for acquisition of Science and technology and thereby building in them the enthusiasm to follow western ways of thinking. This will in turn lead them onto engaging in building their abilities in these fields

without differentiating between *halāl* and *harām*. Now they will become negligent and pick out faults in *Jihād*, refute it and turn their backs away from it. Muslims will then see their success in other things and seek salvation in them. Thereafter they will become worthy of the anger and punishment of Allāh ﷻ. *Jihād* is the action that causes the life of the Jews to evaporate. Hence, the existence and success of the Muslims lies in enlivening the spirit of *Jihād* in the new generation. They must build the hearts and minds of the people to sacrifice their lives and wealth in the path of Allāh ﷻ before they leave the world. Without the enthusiasm of *Jihād* and desire for martyrdom, it will not be possible to think of survival for the Muslims.

3. Protection from the *fitnah* of wealth and children: in essence, the *fitnah* of Dajjāl is the love of wealth and adoption of materialism. Therefore, it is necessary for every Muslim to acquire knowledge of *halāl* and *harām*. Muslims must stay away from every form of *harām*, they should earn only *halāl*. Then, they should spend from these earnings in *Jihād fī Sabīlillāh*. They must then build the habit in their children to spend in the path of Allāh ﷻ. One must nurture one's children in line with *Dīn*. One must not allow love for them to become a barrier in the path of *Dīnī* work and *Jihād fī Sabīlillāh*.

4. Protection from the *fitnah* of sex: (1) the only way for men and women to live in completely separate environments is by adopting *shar'ī hijāb* and *pardah*. (2) Women must give due consideration to the *shar'ī'ah* and besides their special responsibilities, they should be relieved of all responsibilities that contradict their nature and the *shar'ī'ah*. (3) One must not delay in marrying off the young men and women, once they mature. (4) *Nikāh* must be made as easy as possible and *faskh* of *Nikāh* should be tightly controlled. (5) It should be made easy for elder men and women to marry a second time in order for them to live a pure life at home. (6) Marrying many times and having lots of children should be made common, otherwise the *Ummah* will slip further ahead into the Dajjālī *fitnah*. (7) Men should marry more than once. The second wife should preferably be a widow, a divorcee or a woman that has no support. (8) Widows and divorcees should be married off quickly. (9) Marriage should be made easy in terms of the expense. All forms of restrictions on a second marriage that have been put by the society must be dealt away with. (10) The *Masnūn Nikāh* must be encouraged and people must show dislike for the *non-Shar'ī Nikāh*, i.e. where there are customs practiced and extravagant expense is resorted to. (11) Expert midwives must be employed at home to arrange

for delivery and women should be encouraged to stay away from IVF and other birth related operations.

5. Protection from the *fitnah* of Provision: The easiest way to get caught up in the *fitnah* of Dajjāl is to consume *harām* provision instead of *halāl* and pure food. Therefore, whatever the *sharī'ah* has forbidden, one must stay as far away as possible from it very strictly. One must not allow a *harām* morsel, a *harām* sip or *harām* garment to pollute one's self. Refrain from consuming food that has been grown through genetic engineering and other chemical processes. The Muslim *Ummah* must pay attention to farming and agriculture in their areas so that they can acquire pure fruits, vegetables, meat and milk to stay away from the harmful effects of altered provision that are sold by Jewish capitalist multi-national companies.
6. Protection from the *fitnah* of the Media: (1) the most important weapon of the Dajjālī powers is '*dajl*', i.e. deception, lies and plotting. This includes false propaganda, rumours, accusations, false claims, and false threats and so on. One will find false things portrayed as true and true things as false. We see news anchors spreading poisonous thoughts and ideas too. All of this and more are the special attacks of the field workers of Dajjāl. It is binding on the people of this time to save themselves from the modern forms of news

communication. The method to do this is to recite the first and last few verses of *Sūrah Al-Kahf* morning and evening and make *du'ā'* to Allāh ﷻ to bless one with the ability to differentiate between truth and falsehood. (2) One must stay away from all sins. One must adopt outer and inner *taqwā*. Through the blessings of it, the believers will be given such understanding and insight that will enable them to differentiate between truth and falsehood. (3) Instead of relying on the media, one must use other methods of trying to understand and learn the reality. For example, whichever person is involved in the work of fighting the Dajjālī powers, or if there is a person in the plain of *Jihād*, then keep contact with him. One will learn the reality on the ground by this way. Frequent the gatherings of the true '*Ulamā*' and stay in the circles of the pious and keep yourself informed through the knowledge that they pass on; bosom to bosom. (4) If you happen to listen to the news in the modern media, then instead of flowing along with it, analyse the information given. Whatever rumours are spread about the Islamic countries, religious individuals, *Jihādī* movements or religious institutions, research and investigate it. If you see a clash or contradiction, then rely upon the information of the pious and upright people. Do not rely on the false information because the Dajjālī powers insist on it. (5) Do not share or broadcast any

information that will be to the loss of *Dīn* and religion. Instead of joining a movement that goes against the pious people and good organizations, become a means of spreading goodness and explain things based on good thoughts. Instead of falling prey so easily to rumours and fake news, you should display the foresight of a believer.

7. Protection from the *fitnah* of Satanism: From the time that Shaytān was removed from *Jannah*, he took an oath that he will strive to lead the children of Adam astray. He will try everything to prevent humanity from entry into *Jannah*. The greatest weapon of Shaytān is Dajjāl. Hence, Satanism and accepting the false claims of divinity by Dajjāl are one and the same. In the world today, one will find the signs of Shaytān and Dajjāl being spread and propagated in a very well organized way. They are given prominence and soon people will be familiarised with the one-eyed Shaytān. Recognise and see these signs around you. Save yourself and others from its evil and wretchedness. Reject the hidden satanic messages that it contains. Every Muslim is bound to spread the blessed message of *Rahmān*. The most famous sign is the one-eye. This is the sign of the defective nature of Dajjāl and is actually something worthy of hate. However, the field workers of Dajjāl state that he is the fountainhead of power and they are trying to make the people familiar to him and make them stand in awe of him. Besides this,

one will find pyramid figures, snakes, the horns of Satan, the skull and bones figure, two pillars, the chequered floor, the number '666' and many other signs and messages of Satan in films and pop music. The most important thing is to strive to save one's self from the traps laid by the Satanists and those who are levelling out the plain for the emergence of Dajjāl. The main works they are involved in are (i) spreading sexual freedom. There is no limit to this. This takes man to the level of animals, i.e. the lowest of the low – the point where people can easily become devil and Dajjāl worshippers. (ii) Magic. People try to please Shaytān and loot worldly resources. In order to acquire the help of Shaytān, the modern day magicians push for and promote scientific methodology and bring into vogue the newest methods in everything. Save yourself from this Shaytānī trap. If you are caught in it, you will wash your *īmān* away and fall into the gutters until death catches you.



## QUESTIONS & ANSWERS

### PROPHECIES, MASJID AL-AQSĀ OR TEMPLE OF SOLOMON, QUESTION TO THE CHRISTIANS

*Assalāmu ‘Alaykum wa Rahmatullāh wa Barakātuhu*

WE are a few friends that have got together and have decided to pen this letter. We are studying in a missionary school run by a sister. All of us read your column with great interest and enthusiasm. We try to get guidance and information from it. The objective of us writing this letter to you is to ask a few questions and get guidance regarding these important matters. We hope that you will give satisfactory replies. We request you to reply in simple, easy to understand language.

*Question One:*

The first question is about your series ‘*Mahdawiyyāt*’, specifically the column in which you discussed the story of Sayyidunā Dānyāl ؑ. In this column, a number of prophecies were mentioned. You explained that after 2300 years, there will be a government set up. We understand that part. However, we have not understood the part about 333 years. What does this have to do with Alexander the Great and his conquest of Asia? Is this Alexander the Greek person?

*Question Two:*

Israel wants to destroy *Bayt-ul-Muqaddas*. Is this mentioned in the Ahādīth? Will Masjid Al-Aqsā definitely be destroyed? Will the Temple of Solomon be built in its place?

*Question Three:*

This question is regarding your column 'Zero Point'. In one place you have mentioned that the Jews have started to interfere with the natural system of the earth. This will cause the earth to stop. After this, the earth will begin to rotate in the opposite direction. Due to this, the sun will rise from the west. It is said that the sun will rise from the west after the descent of Sayyidunā 'Isā ﷺ and after his demise. At this point, the doors of repentance will close. The question is that will the sun rise from the west before the emergence of Dajjāl and will the doors of repentance close at that time only? Will the sun rise from the west a second time?

*Question Four:*

Is there a copy of the Qur'ān that has been written by a Sahābī? Or, when Rasūlullāh ﷺ would call the scribes of revelation and make them write the verses, is the material on which they wrote available today? Many Christian girls ask us this question. We give the reply but they do not accept. They repeat the question posed above. We want to increase our knowledge on this topic. Can we propagate our religion to these Christian girls? The matter is that there is a Christian girl in our class that happens to

be inclined to Christianity. She mostly gets affected during the holiday time. After the holiday, when she returns to school, she seems to be very changed, to the extent that she stops singing. After this, she begins to propagate amongst the other Christian girls. She also asked us a number of questions about our religion. We gave the replies and together with this, we asked her a number of questions too. We told her that in the Injīl, there are prophecies about the coming of Rasūlullāh ﷺ but she denies this. We had many debates on the topic but she does not accept. We then realised that the discussion is not reaching any conclusion and the objective of propagation is not being achieved. After this, we spoke very little about religion. We want to invite her to Islām but what is the method for this? We ask guidance from you in this regard. In terms of character, she is very good but she is involved in disbelief and polytheism. She is a Protestant. Please tell us how to convince her about the oneness of Allāh ﷻ and the truthfulness of Islām.

*Question Five:*

In our school, there is a physical training time period given. At first, the training would be done without music but a year or two ago, English music was introduced into the training. The forms of exercise have also changed and it now resembles dancing. We used to do the physical training but now that our minds have become inclined to *Dīn*, we feel that this kind of training is sinful. The Christian girl left the physical training, so we Muslim

girls also got the courage to leave it. When a few teachers saw this and asked us the reason for not doing the physical training, we said that it is not physical training, but it is dancing. We also said that we do not like physical training of this sort. We spoke to the principal and she explained that there is nothing wrong in it. She also said that people should not be so narrow-minded. To this point, it was fine. However, after this, our *Islāmiyyāt* teacher now told us to do the physical training. We became extremely worried. What to do? We spoke to the *Islāmiyyāt* teacher about this. We informed her that this is not physical training, but it is dancing, and that too, with music. She said, “This is part of the school principles. You have to do it.” The teacher also said that there isn’t so many restrictions in Islām. The teacher added about music, “See for yourself, when Rasūlullāh ﷺ went to deliver the sermon at the Farewell Hajj, the girls were beating the drum and sang to welcome him.” Hearing this, we first thought, ‘was the drum beaten at the Farewell Hajj?’ We showed the original incident to the teacher and explained the prohibition of music, she refused to accept what we said. She then told us, “The material of the drum is the same as that of the *duff*.” The teacher went on, “By doing physical training, you should not become Christian. Religion is a matter inside the heart. It should not be shown outwardly.” Anyway, after a long discussion, she refused to accept what we said and started calling us ‘disobedient’. This is because all the Muslim girls obeyed but we did not accept her instruction about the physical training.

Now tell us what to do in this situation. By not doing this, have we become disobedient to our teachers? We have only written to you because we feel that you are our senior and well-wisher. We ask for your counsel. Please give us satisfactory replies and guide us because we are very concerned. Allāh is our helper and guide. Finally, we ask that you make *du'ā'* for the guidance of our Christian sister.

*Was-Salām*

A group of concerned Muslim girls

Firstly, permit me to state that your letter and the letters of your pious Muslim friends is a means of great joy and happiness. Such is the deep link with their religion for a group of girls learning in a Christian missionary school. They have so much enthusiasm for the correct information. Moreover, they are so desirous of practicing upon the laws of their religion and try so hard to acquire the correct information about it. This brought so much joy to me that I am forced to say it. In the environment where you are learning, present the picture of Islāmic character and morals. There is probably no better way for you to propagate Islām in your situation. You are role-models. Your actions and deeds are the most effective means of propagation. Actions speak louder than words. When you will practice upon every command of *Dīn*, then this will be a means of others asking questions. These questions will bring them closer to you. Once they ask questions, you will have the full chance to propagate and teach.

*Alhamdulillah*, whatever amount of gratitude we show for the bounty in the form of religious fervour and enthusiasm in every line of your letter, it will be very little. This is a proof of the truthfulness of Islām; in a missionary school that is purpose-built for spreading Christianity, one will find pious people like you there using their tools to acquire your objectives. You are aware that I get countless messages and mail, but your letter forced me to reply. I make *du'ā'* from my heart for Allāh ﷻ to help you and provide you with support and help. Now let us hear the response to your questions,

*Answer One:*

This is not mentioned in the Hadīth. However, the extremist Jewish leaders have incited their people to state that without this, the Messiah will not come. This is such a useless thing that even the balanced Jews do not accept it. They say that when the Messiah comes, he will grant us salvation from damnation, he will establish the Israeli government and build the temple. What is the need for us to oppress the people of Palestine so much before he comes? However, the extremist Jews are not prepared to accept the prophecy of the Taurāt, nor do they accept what the balanced Jews say. By the grace of Allāh ﷻ, there are Palestinian Muslims who are standing firm against them in the worst of conditions and they will remain such until Sayyidunā 'Isā ﷺ comes. They will not leave the field open for the Jews. On account of their sacrifices, Masjid Al-Aqsā will remain standing

and the fortunate Muslim *Mujābidīn* will render their plots a failure despite the difficult conditions. *Inshā Allāh*

*Answer Two:*

The matter has been left vague in the article. The background of it is that Sayyidunā Dānyāl ﷺ said whilst explaining the establishment of the empire of hate (Israel), “then I heard two blessed hidden voices saying, ‘For how long will this carry on, where the place of the host and the blessed land is trampled by the feet of others?’ The second voice replied, ‘For 2300 years. Then the blessed place will be cleaned out.’ From this, we learn that the empire of hate will be established after 2300 years.

In Daniel Chapter 8 verse 13-14, there is a prophecy that it will end after 45 days. Now, when does the 2300 start and how will it end in 45 days? According to the commentators, the 2300 years started from the attack of Alexander the Greek King upon Iran. This battle took place in 333 BC. Upon this, 2300 years ends at 1967 CE. Although Israel was established in 1948, but Al-Quds was taken in 1967 CE. 45 years after 1967 CE, i.e. 2012 CE, will see the end of Israel, or the beginning of the end of Israel. For details, one must study *Day of Wrath* by Dr Abdur-Rahmān Al-Hawālī.

*Answer Three:*

It seems as though this interference of the Jews and their useless attempt to control the universe has two effects:

Firstly, a disruption in the rotation of the earth will cause a difference of three days in the cycle of day and night. The first day will be like a year, the second will be like a month and the third will be like a week. This will be the time of the emergence of Dajjāl.

Secondly, the rotation of the earth will stop and then it will start turning the other way around. This will be for a day. After this, the rotation will continue as normal. This will be after the destruction of Dajjāl, close to *Qiyāmat*. The doors of repentance will be closed after this. These are two separate incidents. There are scientific experiments that show that this occurrence is possible. All the knowledge acquired through these means show that it is possible. It is not a final and conclusive matter, knowledge of the reality is with Allāh ﷻ alone.

Maulānā Ismā'īl Rayhān has also asked me this question. Therefore, I feel that it is necessary to give more detail on it. First, bear in mind that the main cause behind everything is the command of Allāh ﷻ. The apparent cause could be anything else. Before the emergence of Dajjāl, the rotation of the earth will slow down for three days. The first day will equal a year, the second will equal a month and the third will equal a week. After Dajjāl is finished off, close to *Qiyāmat*, the rotation of the earth will stop for a while, and then it will start to turn the other way around. The sun will rise from the west for one day and the doors of *taubah* will be closed. After this, it will start rising from

the east as normal. The real cause behind these incidents is the command of Allāh ﷻ. The apparent cause or means could be the experiments carried out by the Jewish scientists in order to subjugate the earth. They are trying to interfere with the natural system of things and subject it to their whims. It is not far-fetched to think that before Dajjāl emerges, the slowing down of the earth will be an immediate effect he has and after the destruction of Dajjāl, the earth turning the rotational direction will be the second effect that will appear after a while. And Allāh ﷻ knows best.

Whatever has been written on this topic is only possibilities. Our minds are deficient and what it shows is also deficient. Allāh ﷻ knows the reality best. Our objective is only to remind, i.e. by means of speaking about the signs of *Qiyāmat*, we remind about preparing for the hereafter. We are grateful that you have turned our attention in this direction.

*Answer Four:*

Yes, whatever copies of the Noble Qur’ān there are in the world, they have been copied from the original copy written by the Sahābah ؓ. The copy of the Noble Qur’ān written by the Sahābah ؓ is in Istanbul. It is preserved in Topkapi Museum. Unfortunately, the Christians do not have a single original copy of the Injīl in the Aramaic language, leave aside a copy dictated by or instructed by Sayyidunā ‘Isā ؑ. However, they pose these useless questions to the Muslims. Some time back, a Christian

Priest became a Muslim, he explained, “During a debate with a Muslim scholar, I asked that the Noble Qur’ān that is present today, it is the *‘Uthmānī* copy, i.e. it was written by the instruction of Sayyidunā ‘Uthmān ﷺ and sent to the various parts of the Muslim world. Where is the *Muhammadiyyah* copy?” The priest further explained that apparently this question is fair, that the copy of the Noble Qur’ān is the *‘Uthmānī* one, not *Muhammadi*. “However, in reality, it is so baseless that I spent the entire night restless over it. Finally, I embraced Islām.” This question is like asking, ‘the copy printed by Taj company, it is the *Tājiyyah* copy, not the *‘Uthmāniyyah* copy.’ When a person writes a book and publishes it and it is the same as he wrote it, then the published book will be said to be his writing. No intelligent person will say that his book is only the manuscript that he personally wrote or dictated. The same is the case with the Noble Qur’ān. The Christians do not have a single Aramaic copy of the Injil in the entire world. What can we ask for an *‘Isawī* copy? The original manuscript is something far-fetched. There isn’t a single copy in the original language anywhere in the world. The original language of the Muslims’ book is preserved, the manuscript of the Noble Qur’ān written during the initial days of Islām is also preserved. The copies present today, and the copies of the Qur’ān in the entire world are all the same, every letter in them is exactly the same. This is a proof that it is original and authentic and it cannot be denied. On the other hand, the condition amongst the Christians is that there are

differences amongst them. They debate about which is the original Injīl from the four present ones. They debate about the language it was revealed in. There are translations of the Injīl available throughout the world; each translation differs from the other. However, which translation is closest to the original? There is no way that this can be checked and studied because there is no original copy and there is no copy in the original language either, not anywhere, not in any museum.

I am sending a copy of the Injīl to you that has glad-tidings of Rasūlullāh ﷺ mentioned in it. With the help of this copy, you can invite your friend to Islām and whatever questions are posed to you by your class mates, you can reply to them with the help of this copy. The book ‘What is Islām?’ of Maulānā Manzūr Nu’mānī will prove very beneficial in introducing Islām to a non-Muslim. Muftī Muhammad Taqī ‘Uthmānī has written two books, *Bible se Qur’ān Tak* and *What is Christianity?* The book *Road to Makkah* is also very unique.

*Answer Five:*

You should not take part at all in the physical training that resembles dancing. This will not be disobedience of the teacher. This is the demand of obedience to Allāh ﷻ and Rasūlullāh ﷺ. You must protect your *īmān* with steadfastness. Dance and music are both related to Shaytān. They are the special tools of Shaytān. By means of them, the seeds of hypocrisy are planted in the hearts and they create the desire to carry out shameless deeds. In

our *Rahmānī* religion, there is no scope at all for dance and music. When Rasūlullāh ﷺ migrated to Madīnah Munawwarah, the children beat the *duff* and welcomed him. Now that Rasūlullāh ﷺ permitted the *duff* and classified the drum as the sound of Shaytān, it is a sign of ignorance to say that the *duff* and the drum are the same. If man uses his puny mind to question every small detail of the religion and judge it, then what need is there for *Nubuwwat*? Whatever has been decided in our religion is the final word. No one has the right to ask questions in order to fulfil his whims.

May Allāh ﷻ help you. One's religion is in the heart and it is shown in every limb, from the mind to the feet. There might be other people who hide their religion in their hearts and are shameful for showing it outwardly. They have changed their religion and now they want us to engage in this wretched deed too.

I make *du'ā'* from my heart that Allāh ﷻ blesses this person and us with guidance. May He bless us with love for Islām and *īmān*, the ability to practice and the enthusiasm to propagate the same.  
 Āmīn



## **EXPEDIENCY OR SELF-HONOUR, CLONING OR RAYS, AFTER A CENTURY**

*Assalāmu ‘Alaykum wa Rahmatullāh wa Barakātubu*

I am reading your articles for the last seven and a half years. Your articles ‘*Aqsā ke Pukār*’ and ‘*Bolte Naqshē*’ are very interesting. I want you to clarify a few issues for me:

Firstly, in your book ‘*ālamī yahūdī tanzīme*’, it is written on page 53, ‘The modernist seems to be very sincerely encouraging the Muslim youth to be patient and tolerant and to see things with a broad-minded view. They nurture the Muslims with the idea of learning wisdom in practice and to adopt a soft way like in the treaty of Hudaibiyyah, and they forget that on the occasion of the treaty of Hudaibiyyah, the Muslims were going to the area under the control of the enemy, i.e. Makkah Mukarramah, whereas in the present time, the enemy is attacking the Muslim countries.’

Muftī, seven years and three months ago, Parwez Musharraf also gave reference to the Treaty of Hudaibiyyah regarding the battle between disbelief and Islām. He said that on that particular occasion, wisdom was adopted based on the pressing need. On the occasion of Hudaibiyyah, Sayyidunā ‘Umar  had great passion and feeling.

It is correct that the Muslims had very small numbers in comparison to the disbelievers of the time. It is also correct that they did not set out with the intention to fight, but they came to Makkah Mukarramah with the intention of ‘*Umrah*. They were ill-equipped. They were about 400km away from their base camp. They had no defensive line. It was practically impossible for them to get any reinforcements. In difficult conditions, they could not even turn around and return to a defensive post. However, I understand that speaking about the Treaty of Hdaybiyyah cannot be complete without discussing the *Bay’ah Ar-Ridwān*. This was the pledge which had the help of Allāh ﷻ over it. Through this pledge, all claims and fears were removed completely from the side of those who say that because the conditions were not suitable for the Muslims, which is why Rasūlullāh ﷺ and the Sahābah ﷺ saw the time and circumstances and adopted wisdom by accepting all the requests of the disbelievers.

The Muslims did not agree to the Treaty of Hdaybiyyah because the conditions were against them and in order to play for time, they were forced into it. The Treaty of Hdaybiyyah was done in light of revelation from Allāh ﷻ and the instruction of Rasūlullāh ﷺ. Allāh ﷻ described this event as a clear victory for the Muslims. As for the question that *Sūrah Al-Fath* was revealed after the Treaty of Hdaybiyyah, then these objections mean nothing for those who believe in *wabī matlū* and *wabī ghayr matlū* equally. The wisdom of Parwez Musharraf can never be more

than the wisdom of Sayyidunā ‘Umar رضي الله عنه. I understand that Rasūlullāh صلى الله عليه وسلم had vetoed the wisdom of Sayyidunā ‘Umar رضي الله عنه only in the light of divine revelation.

From the excerpts of your book, I also feel that the Treaty of Hudaibiyyah happened because the Muslims were going to an area that under the enemy. I kindly request that you correct me and remove the doubt in my heart. May Allāh سبحانه وتعالى reward you well. I also want to say that if it is certain that by signing a treaty there will be victory for Islām and the Muslims will overpower, then well and good. We do not have the desire to shed blood without reason, otherwise our path goes from Badr, Hunayn, Ghazwah Banū Nadhīr, Ghazwah Banū Qaynuqā’, Banū Qurayza and Khaybar and passes through Qādsiyyah, Nahawind and Yarmuk. Our path passes through Somnath, not through empty fields.

Secondly, with regards to your series of articles called ‘*Dajjālīyyāt*’, there was an article published in the Darb-e-Mu’min 19 to 26 Dhul-Hijjah 1429 AH issue called ‘Where is Dajjāl?’ The starting paragraph states, ‘Dajjāl will be able for a while in some places to destroy people, then give them life. This will be on account of the little knowledge he has. How will he do this? Most probably through cloning.’

My deficient view is that this judgement does not seem to be correct. Cloning has become very famous today, Dajjāl will not kill off a few places, but he will kill a great and noble person.

Then he will give the person life again, we seek the protection of Allāh. Then, when he desire to kill the person again, he will not have the ability to do so. The one who will give life to the Muslims again, it will be in such a way that someone did it before. He will make this an example and claim divinity. The second aspect is that by means of cloning, a living being is made from another living being. It has a similar form as the first, but it is not the first one. It will be like a baby. It will grow over time and imitate the previous living being. However, the person that Dajjāl will kill, he will be the same person that will come to life again. He will not be a baby. He will have the same age as before. He will say, ‘Now I have even stronger conviction in you being Dajjāl.’ I request you to correct my thought.

Thirdly, at the end of the same article, there is a Hadīth narrated in which it is explained that Sayyidunā Tamīm Dārī ؓ discussed a journey of his. He said that he met Jassāsah and Dajjāl on an island. Dajjāl was tied in chains. One Hadīth states that Rasūlullāh ﷺ said, “A hundred years from now, none of us will be around”, i.e. whoever is living at the moment on earth, after 100 years, (110 AH), all would have passed on. Based on this, a large group of ‘*Ulamā*’ deny the life of Sayyidunā Khadir ؑ in this world. They say that if Sayyidunā Khadir ؑ was alive at that time, then even he would have passed away after 100 years. The apparent meaning of these two narrations is contradictory. I kindly request you to make an appropriate reconciliation between them and remove the apparent objection.

The second point is that Dajjāl is definitely a human being, not a Jinn. This is because Shaytān is the worst amongst the Jinn. He also does not have the ability to force someone into sin. Dajjāl is very clever and he has expertise in scientific knowledge. If he is imprisoned on some lost island, where will he learn all this from? In addition, whilst he is living in this world, will his age become more? Until now, he has probably reached thousands of years old?

Fourthly, in the last few topics discussed, the sign of the emergence of Mahdī has been explained that during that year, in the month of *Ramadān*, there will be a solar and a lunar eclipse in a single month. This happened in 1424 AH. However, the important thing is that the lunar eclipse did not take place in the middle of the month, but it was in the beginning of the month. Even a school child knows that a solar eclipse always happens at the end of the lunar month, like the 28<sup>th</sup> or 29<sup>th</sup>, whereas a lunar eclipse always happens in the middle of the month, i.e. 13<sup>th</sup> or 14<sup>th</sup> or 15<sup>th</sup>. The reason for this is the special movements of the moon and the earth. It goes against the norm for a lunar eclipse to happen on the 1<sup>st</sup> day. I do not deny an incident happening against the norm. Close to *Qiyāmat*, there will be countless things that will happen against the norm, but what comes in my mind is that how will a lunar eclipse be seen on the first? The moon is very thin on the first. Sometimes, it is not even seen. It remains on the horizon for a very short while. If a lunar eclipse does occur, it will be almost impossible to see. No one besides

the scientists will think of an eclipse at that time. Therefore, this will not be a clear and open sign. In addition, in the year 2009 CE, there were two solar eclipses and four lunar eclipses. Will the described one be from these, or totally different from this calculation?

We hope that you will respond and remove our misunderstandings.

Dr Muhammad Arif, Hyderabad

*Answer:*

We are very grateful for the reminder, guidance and reformatory points given. May Allāh ﷻ bless you with reward and grant you His love, and the love of Rasūlullāh ﷺ. Āmīn

First, in this sentence, by modernist I refer to the scholar that prepared the lecture material for Musharraf. In this material he made warped interpretations and tried to give the verdict of permissibility for all his actions. Your statement is correct. The objective of my sentence is never to support any cowardly act, or someone who puts on a display of acting on the demands of wisdom. The objective was the detail that you explained in detail and I stated in brief, but it was mentioned vaguely. The matter is clear that the Treaty of Hudaibiyyah took place because the leader of the Muslims, Rasūlullāh ﷺ, took the pledge from the Muslims to fight to death in order to avenge one Muslim, i.e. Sayyidunā ‘Uthmān ﷺ. This unique display of *īmānī* fervour and

brotherhood forced the disbelievers to start peace talks. Today, we have put *īmānī* fervour and self-honour aside and have made our own Treaty of Hdaybiyyah and started making interpretations that proves our own cowardice. What can be more unfortunate? In the next edition, the writing will be clarified. May Allāh ﷻ reward you.

Second, the sentence should be like this, ‘most probably by means of some advanced form of cloning’. The reality is that all of this is the scientific interpretation of the Dajjālī power. This is because in this world of means, whatever power he will get, it will not be totally beyond nature, but it will be achievable by means of great research into natural powers that people will understand to be a reflection of divine power. The innocent masses will feel that the Jewish scientists have done something so great that people will think it is something divine, as you have written, ‘Dajjāl will have great expertise in scientific knowledge’. In the following articles, the writer said that the waves sent forth in the Bermuda Triangle have been captured and saved by the Jewish scientists. They are making effort to save them completely and then use it. By means of these waves and rays, astonishing things would be done in the blink of an eyelid and soon the world will see these things being played out before the false deity, i.e. Dajjāl, comes out.

Third, there is no conflict or contradiction in the narrations because this deals with humanity in general, those who were alive

at the time. After this, generally people would pass away after a century. New people will come in their place. Sayyidunā Khadir ؑ, an embodiment of goodness, and Dajjāl, an embodiment of evil, are exceptions.

Dajjāl is locked up in an unnamed island. There is no need for him to learn these things. He will have great power (although it will only be used for evil) and some Jewish scientists will bring all their inventions and throw it at his feet so that he can establish his global government. As for his age, either the time and season will not affect him, or, Allāh ؑ has made this *fitnah* such that despite the passing of time, he will be alert and ready in order to take evil to its peak.

Fourth, this will be separate from the calculation. The scientists cannot stipulate the time from before. Most probably even if the moon is thin, it will be seen in general and openly. Allāh ؑ knows best what will happen.



## **ENCOURAGEMENT FOR THE BATTLE OF HIND, PRACTICAL PLAN FOR JIHĀD, SEEKING FOR THE LEADER**

*Assalāmu ‘Alaykum wa Rahmatullāh wa Barakātubu*

I have been studying your articles on Palestine and *Al-Aqsā*. I was reading all of this and was thinking of reciting an elegy. However, what can a common person like myself do? There is no guideline in this regard. After the publication of your book *Dajjāl*, this deficiency was made up. I found a great deal of material in it. May Allāh ﷻ reward you and bless you with the ability to guide us in future too.

I am thinking that Hind, i.e. India, is on the path to *Al-Aqsā*. Before the final battle in Palestine and *Bayt-ul-Muqaddas*, there will be a decisive war in Hind. In this battle, the Muslims will conquer Hindustan. Islām will overpower. When the Muslims turn around, then Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ will be with his die-heart companions at the river in Jordan and will be fighting a severe battle against the Jews and Christians. This army will help Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ. Because our land has a direct link with the Battle of Hind, that is why I think that together with *Al-Aqsā*, you should write articles to awaken the people on the Battle of Hind. This is because the Battle of Hind will occur closer to us and we will definitely be affected by it. Therefore, I think that

preparations for it must be made and the hearts must be alerted about it.

Secondly, what is the form of practical *Jihād* for the common person? What can each person do? This is normally stipulated by the leader. At this time, who is the leader for us for *Jihād fi Sabilillāh*? How can I prepare for *Jihād*? Aside from *Salāh*, *tasbīh*, *tabmīd*, *dhikrullāh* and staying away from *harām*, what practical steps can I take? This is not clear. The group of doctors that were taken to Gaza could not do anything in line with what I assumed. The Egyptian government did not allow them to reach Gaza. According to my understanding, it is essential to first get rid of the Muslims that are serving as the internal barrier for *Jihād*, but how can this be done?

Thirdly, it is mentioned in the narrations that close to *Qiyāmat*, the Muslims and the Christians will join and fight. They will be successful. The Muslims will say that this success was because of us. The Christians will try to take the credit for themselves. Later on, the Muslims and Christians will start fighting. I am not a scholar. The thought came to mind that probably this war will be against Russia in Afghanistan, which is in reality a *Jihād* against disbelief. However, after silence of a few years, when America saw that the Afghan *Mujāhidīn* are fighting the battle on their own, they helped with arms, albeit for their own benefit and no soldier came to fight. Then the Christians took the credit for fighting, saying that they took revenge for Vietnam. I want

you to correct my thought. If the war against Russia was definitely the war mentioned in the narrations, then the plain of the final battle has been prepared. I am in search of a group leader that will guide myself and thousands of Muslims like myself and will tell us what to do next. I hope that you will guide me.

Dr Muhammad Arif, Hyderabad

*Answer:*

When the enthusiasm of *Jihād* warms the heart of a believer with desire for martyrdom, then without care for the division between east and west, he will find peace in the battlefield, whether it is raging in Hind or elsewhere. In essence, in the initial stages of Islām, the Arab *Mujāhidīn* that had self-honour spread Islām in Hind and Sindh. Now in these recent times, upon the call of *Al-Aqsā*, the fortunate group will rise from Hind and will go to Arabia and will take part in the mother of all battles under the leadership of Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ. Therefore, whether you speak about Palestine or Hind, Iraq or Kashmir, *Inshā Allāh*, when the fortunate souls respond to the call, geographical differences will not be a barrier. The initial experiences of battle that are being fought in Kashmir have been discussed in our articles too. As for the articles on *Jihād* in Afghanistan, a complete book can be prepared.

Second, these barriers are now increasing. The people of *īmān* will be tested further and further. In the end, those who have

true belief, live pure lives and tolerate every difficulty in the path of *Jihād*, Allāh ﷻ will bless them with the divine ability to join this army. At their hands, Allāh ﷻ will grant victory in the Third World War. Then, the *Rabmānī Khilāfat* will be established on the global level. The work we have to do is that before the global leader comes, together with searching for a pious leader at the local level, we should have firm faith in Allāh ﷻ and fulfil our responsibilities. Each one of us must have a share in the collective work. We must use our tongues to reform the souls and invite to fighting in the path of Allāh ﷻ. We must speak about it all the time. We must prepare the minds of the people to become *Mujāhidīn*. Whatever income we get, build the habit of spending a part of it in the path of Allāh ﷻ. Build this habit in your family and children too. Encourage all those you meet to do the same. Keep the spirit of *Jihād* with wealth alive so that the lamp continues to burn and the fuel does not run out. When the time comes for *Jihād* with your life, then we shall use our lives to raise the *Dīn* of Allāh ﷻ, without worry about those who rebuke, nor will we abandon the path because of awe or fear.

Third, the battle against Russia was not this particular battle. However, the final battle will happen at the River Jordan, at the western banks, in a valley called Armageddon. The fortunate ones who will be able to go there will be those who made sincere *du'ā'* to Allāh ﷻ from the depths of their hearts, alone at night, for this. Then, they stopped their tongues from speaking *harām*, they saved their stomachs and private parts from *harām*. They

had a flair for *Jihād* and bore the pain of this in their hearts. Allāh ﷻ will send a leader for them who will be a follower of the Sunnah, he will be alert, brave and will be a means of safety for the *Ummah*. Until this leader does not come from the side of Allāh ﷻ, until then the Muslims must continue *Jihād* with their wealth and lives and continue searching for a leader. *Jihād* does not fall away under any condition. Those who abandon it until they get a leader will not get the divine ability to continue the struggle. They will be caught up in the *fitnah* of the world.



## TWENTY-FIVE QUESTIONS, ONE PRESCRIPTION

*Assalāmu ‘Alaykum wa Rahmatullāh wa Barakātuhu*

THE objective of my letter is to remove the doubts that have arisen in my mind. I seek guidance regarding these matters. I also seek clarity on a number of issues. Besides this, I have given some ideas. It is possible that some of the doubts and ideas are of no real significance and impact, but whatever you feel appropriate, you can include in the next edition of ‘Dajjāl’.

*Question One:*

In the first part of *Mahdawiyyāt*, in the first paragraph, you wrote about Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ, ‘He has not been born as yet. He will be born the natural way.’

Is there any narration in the Ahādīth about the signs of his birth? Upon what basis have you written this? Assuming that if we accept him to be born in 1429 AH, then the year of his emergence would be 1469 AH. This would be after half a century, whereas you have written that in the light of the *Mujaddid* principle, he should appear before half the century passes.

*Question Two:*

You have further written, ‘Mahdī is not his name, but his title’. The title means ‘guided’, i.e. whatever the *Ummah* needs in his

time and whatever is necessary for their success, despite the Muslims making great sacrifice in all parts of the world, they will not be successful because of not having a few things. (What are the things required for the success of the *Ummah*?) These will be acquired by the Mahdī. (Is the solution for every issue affecting the Muslims not found in the Qur’ān and Hadīth? Can we say that all the *Mujāhidīn* of the world will not have the qualities that will bring them success?) He will make up for the shortcomings and he will easily get these qualities and will do unique work for the *Ummah*. He will do all of this in a few years, work that the Muslims will not be able to do in centuries. (Does this writing not contradict the Ahādīth in which Rasūlullāh ﷺ is reported to have said that there will always be a group in my *Ummah* that will engage in fighting until *Qiyāmat*?)

*Question Three:*

There will be 7 ‘*Ulamā*’ that will go out in search of the Mahdī. At the hands of each one, about 310 people will pledge allegiance. Will this be the case, or, will 310 people and the ‘*Ulamā*’ give the pledge? This is because in one place, you have written, ‘Until the seven ‘*Ulamā*’ from different parts of the world, possibly from Pakistan, Afghanistan, Uzbekistan, Turkey, Shām, Morocco, Algeria and Sudan, will come in search of the Mahdī and about 310 people will pledge allegiance at the hands of each one’, whereas in the next paragraph it is written, ‘Similarly, these seven ‘*Ulamā*’ will go out restless in search of

him. There will be about 300 people with them from various parts of the world that will reach the *Haramayn* in search of him.'

*Question Four:*

In 1940 CE, an American Scientist, Nikola Tesla, invented Death Ray. What is Death Ray?

*Question Five:*

'When Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ will fight the European Christians, there will be about twelve thousand *Mujāhidīn* with him.'

Will the army of Khurāsān be in this army, or are they separate?

*Question Six:*

'The united European army of 960 000 will pass the door of Europe (Istanbul) and come to Shām.'

In this line, has the current day geographical borders of Shām been considered, or, the borders that were in existence during the initial stages of Islām? If they were the borders of that time, then which countries did Shām include?

*Question Seven:*

'When you see the black flags coming from Khurāsān, then join the army, even if you have to go crawling on ice, because in this army will be the last *Khalīfah*, the Mahdī.'

In this Hadīth, the black flags spoken about, will it be black in reality, or proverbial? Does it mean that that black flags are black turbans or real black flags?

*Question Eight:*

You have written that in the eighth year after the emergence of Maḥdī, Dajjāl will appear. The same year Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ will come down. In accordance to the famous Hadīth, when Dajjāl will come out, there will be forty days remaining of the earth. The first day will equal a year, the second will equal a month and the third will equal a week. The rest of the days will be normal ones.

I want to ask, does the Hadīth clarify that Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ will come down on the first day of the emergence of Dajjāl, or the second day, or the third day, or on one of the other days?

*Question Nine:*

The sun will rise from the west, Dajjāl will appear and the Beast of the Earth will emerge. Does the Hadīth explain these three signs to happen in sequence? Or, will the sun rise from the west before the emergence of Dajjāl, will the Beast of the Earth emerge before the emergence of Dajjāl?

*Question Ten:*

‘Rasūlullāh ﷺ asked the Sahābah ﷺ, ‘Have you heard about a city whose one side is dry and the other side has water?’ The

Sahābah ﷺ replied, ‘Yes, O Rasūl of Allāh.’ He ﷺ said, ‘*Qiyāmat* will not happen until seventy thousand of the *Banū Ishāq* do not wage *Jihād* with the people of this city.’

Which city does this Hadīth speak about?

*Question Eleven:*

‘When you see the black flags coming from Khurāsān, then join the army, even if you have to go crawling on ice, because in this army will be the last *Khalīfab*, the Mahdī.’

From this sentence, it appears that Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ will appear in the army of Khurāsān, whereas you have written before that Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ will be at the *Bayt-ullāh*. What does this mean? Will the army from Khurāsān go and meet Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ in Madīnah? Or, will this army wage *Jihād* in Hindustan against the Hindus and those of *irtidādī* thinking?

*Question Twelve:*

‘*Fajr Salāh* will not be performed with punctuality (this is the time of the descent of Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ) or the ‘*Asr Jamā’ab* will not be given due importance (this is the time of the complete destruction of the Jews).’

If we look at the current times, it is clear that there is a great difference in the numbers of people that attend *Fajr* and *Jumu’ab*. ‘*Asr Jamā’ab* is hardly given much importance. In fact, with the passing of time, the effort of the disbelievers is bearing fruit and

people are going further from *Dīn*. From this, should we understand that before the descent of Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ, all the Muslims that are not punctual with *Salāh* will be finished off, or will all the people start performing *Salāh* punctually?

*Question Thirteen:*

There are three types of people in the army of the Mahdī, i.e. those who will flee, those who will be martyred and those who will get victory. Will there be a group of Muslims that will be non-partisan? Those who have not taken any part in the war? There is nothing in the Hadīth about what will happen to them. Will they be amongst the disbelievers or the believers?

*Question Fourteen:*

‘We learn clearly from the Ahādīth that there will be a group of so-called Muslims in the time of the Mahdī. They will be worse than those who abandon the Mahdī. Despite making the call of being Muslim and Islām, they will oppose the Mahdī. Allāh ﷻ will punish them severely in front of the whole world. They will be sunk into the earth. These are the people who are affected by the worst *fitnah* of the time, i.e. intellectual apostasy and their leader will be ‘Abdullāh Sufyānī.’

Further ahead you have written, ‘Those who feel that liquor and adultery is *halāl*, usury and gambling is permitted, those who look down on the Sunnah, they are the wretched ‘enlightened’ ones that will fall at the sword of the Mahdī. This is the result of

intellectual apostasy. They will be slaughtered like animals. We find many reports of people who die at the point of the dagger. Mahdī will slaughter this Sufyānī person like a ram on a rock.’

Before this text, there is mention of acquiring booty also. The question that arises here is that when these people will be sunk into the earth, how will the Muslims get their wealth and the booty without fighting? How will they be slaughtered like animals?

Why is there a contradiction in the two paragraphs?

*Question Fifteen:*

Khurāsān comprises of a number of areas of Pakistan and Afghanistan. This is in accordance to the older map.

Which areas of Pakistan and Afghanistan are included in this area?

*Question Sixteen:*

‘The part of the prophecy of Sayyidunā Dānyāl ﷺ that is of interest to us is: Armies will be prepared from the side of the Northern King and he will pollute the noble fort. Then he will take the daily sacrifices and the empire of hate will be established.’

‘His armed forces will rise up to desecrate the temple fortress and will abolish the daily sacrifice. Then they will set up the abomination that causes desolation. With flattery he will corrupt

those who have violated the covenant, but the people who know their God will firmly resist him.’ [Daniel 11:31-32]

From these two quotations, it apparently seems that the Israeli armies will have control of *Masjid Al-Aqsā*. Will this definitely be the case? Will the Mahdī come after this? Or, have the Jews and Christians interpolated this part too?

*Question Seventeen:*

The Hadīth speaks about Hārith Harrāth that will move from Mā warā un Nahr. Where is this area? Which countries does it include? Is Khurāsān Mā warā un Nahr, or is it some other area?

*Question Eighteen:*

‘The companions of Mahdī will be those who will remain firm upon the blessed way of *Jihād* until the end, without worrying about the opposition and rebuke of others.’

In the current situation, when we look at the conditions, will it be correct to use the word Sunnah with *Jihād*, or should the word *Fard* be used?

*Question Nineteen:*

The prophecy that deals with the empire of hate that will be set up after 2300 years, why are they counted from the time that Alexander conquered Asia? What is the reason given by the commentators?

*Question Twenty:*

In the first part of *Masīhiyyāt*, it is written, ‘Dajjāl would have placed the Mahdī and his companions – the conquerors of Europe and the Christian world into great difficulty.’

Why is there mention of the conquerors of Europe and the Christian world only? The question arises is that will the Mahdī fight the Christians only before the emergence of Dajjāl, will he not fight the Jews? In these battles against the Christians, will the Jews not support the Christians?

*Question Twenty-One:*

In the second part of *Masīhiyyāt*, it is written, ‘The last time, he will appear in Jordan, in a place called Ufayq. There will be a battle between the Muslims and Dajjāl. When the Muslims get up for *Fajr*, Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ will come down.’

In the third part of *Masīhiyyāt*, it is written that Allāh ﷻ will send Sayyidunā ‘Isā Ibn Maryam ﷺ at exactly the time when Dajjāl will kill a youngster and bring him alive. The same section states that Sayyidunā ‘Isā Ibn Maryam ﷺ will come down at the white minaret in Damascus.

In the second part of *Dajjāliyyāt*, it is explained that the Muslims will flee to Jabal Dukh-khān in Shām. Sayyidunā ‘Isā Ibn Maryām ﷺ will come down there at the time of *Fajr*.

Why is there a difference regarding the place of descent of Sayyidunā ‘Isā Ibn Maryam ﷺ?

*Question Twenty-Two:*

‘There will be 70 000 Jews of Isfahan with Dajjāl, they will be wearing Iranian shawls.’

Are there such a large number of Jews in Iran? Or, will the Iranians embrace Judaism? Or, does the term mean a large number?

*Question Twenty-Three:*

You have written in *Zero-Point*, ‘It is mentioned in the Hadīth that three incidents will occur in sequence. Then, even those who have free time will have no time at all. Rasūlullāh ﷺ said that when these three things happen, then even if a person believes, it will be of no benefit; when the sun rises from the west, Dajjāl will appear and the Beast of the Earth emerges. (Muslim)

From this Hadīth, it appears that with the emergence of Dajjāl, the doors of repentance will close, whereas in another place you have clarified that after Dajjāl is destroyed, close to *Qiyāmat*, the rotation of the earth will stop and then it will start turning the other way around. After this, the doors of repentance will be shut. Why is there a contradiction in this?

*Question Twenty-Four:*

‘The impact of disbelief is not breaking, nor is disbelief weakening in its overpowering. The reason for this is only that there is no brave leader.’

In this line, does this not negatively speak about Amīr-ul-Mu‘minīn Mulla Muhammad ‘Umar and the *Jihād* of the Tālībān and their great sacrifices? Does this line not imply that there is no leader for the *Mujābidīn* in this time also?

*Question Twenty-Five:*

‘He had conviction that if he is defeated, then the Sultan will not flee. If he gets victory, then the Sultan will never take all the benefit, but all the benefit will go to Islām. If the leadership today has this conviction, then, by Allāh, a very short while will pass for the tables to turn, the time that it takes for the leader to prove his selflessness and willingness to sacrifice for Islām.’

From this text, one gets the impression that whatever *Jihād* movements there are in the world, they are not sincere in their objectives, whereas Amīr-ul-Mu‘minīn Mulla Muhammad ‘Umar gave the entire country so that he does not hand over a single person to the disbelievers. According to your view, the failure of the *Mujābidīn* was that they did not have sincerity, whereas my weak view is that as long as Muslims are used for the disbelievers, until then, it will be impossible to get victory. According to what I have seen, the harm caused to the Afghan *Mujābidīn* was

mostly caused by the so-called Pakistani and Afghani Muslims that were spying against the Tālibān. Major harm was also caused by the Northern Alliance that was protecting the armies of NATO. If these hypocritical people move out of the way and stop their help of the disbelievers, then the NATO armies would be defeated in a week in Afghanistan.

Finally, it is my request that in your work, you have used very high and difficult Urdu terms that a common person cannot easily understand. This is even more difficult for the people in Sarhad and Baluchistan. Therefore, if you feel it appropriate, then please create ease in the writing without changing the idea. In this way, even the common person can benefit. If not, then at the end, like in other books, please present a simple and easy to understand summary at the end so that those who are not so highly educated can also benefit.

Was-Salām

Khalīl-ur-Rahmān

*Answer One:*

You have not understood the purport of the sentence. This sentence is in order to refute the view of a certain class of people. They say that the Mahdī was born centuries ago already. Then he went to hide in a cave and will come out at a time close to *Qiyāmat*. You can change the sentence, ‘he was born, and did not go into hiding, but he will be born like normal people are born.’

As for the time when he will emerge, a major sign is that things will be made so difficult upon the Muslims of the world, there will be very few Muslims standing firm against disbelief, the sincere well-wishers of the Muslims will be making *du'ā'* in great worry and concern for a leader. When the *fitnah* becomes so intense that the normal leaders of *Jihād* and reformers of the time will not be able to handle it, and all of them will hope from deep within the heart for a spiritual and *Jihādī* personality, then only he will emerge. And Allāh ﷻ knows best.

*Answer Two:*

There is no contradiction between the writing and the Hadīth. In fact, they are related and support each other. The group of Muslims that fight for the sake of the truth, their leader will be the Mahdī. As a result of their sacrifices, the Islāmic *Khilāfat* will be established through the grace of Allāh ﷻ. Before he emerges, there will be a great need for the Muslims to follow the *sharī'ah*, unite, and remove jealousy, hatred, malice and other diseases from their hearts. They will acquire this through the reform, nurturing and companionship of the Mahdī. These are a few things that the Muslims must practically implement before he emerges. As for the rest of the viewpoints, the *Dīn* is complete. There is a need to adopt it to the fullest degree in our lives.

*Answer Three:*

Most probably each can occur separately. The sincere will pledge *Jihād* with steadfastness until death at the hands of the seven

‘*Ulamā*’. Wherever there are *Jibādī* movements in the world led by the scholars and reformers and those who support the *Mujāhidīn*, Allāh ﷻ will bless them with good fortune. In the end, their power, ability and sacrifice will come together and flow into one channel and will fall at the feet of the Mahdī

*Answer Four:*

These are the rays of death. In essence, the fast magnetic rays that are sent out of the Bermuda Triangle, the Jewish scientists are gathering it and are trying to use it. If these rays are brought under the control of a human being, he will be able to do astonishing things. These have been explained previously. The highest Jewish minds feel that the power of these rays are the most effective and most destructive technology there can be, to the extent that they have suspended the announcement of the emergence of Dajjāl upon it. They have been partly successful in acquiring this. The day that they will acquire full success over it, Dajjāl will come out and according to their thinking, he will announce that he is the supreme power and unchallenged authority of the world.

*Answer Five:*

Apparently, these people will form the most important element of his army.

*Answer Six:*

At this time, Shām covers four countries; Syria, Jordan, Palestine and Lebanon. The events of the end times will occur in these places.

*Answer Seven:*

As a matter of principle, the real meaning of every word must be considered. This will remain the case until there is a reason to take another meaning. The real meaning of black flags is the black signs. Black turbans could be an additional sign or secondary sign.

*Answer Eight:*

It is mentioned the Ahādīth that when Dajjāl will be at his last stage of ascendance and the Muslims will be sieged in Ufayq, Palestine and he will think of launching his final attack, then one night the Muslims will decide amongst themselves that in the morning they will launch for victory or martyrdom. They will write their final bequests to each other and pledge to fight to the death. They will take out their extra belongings and prepare to fight the battle for life or death. Through the blessings of their readiness to give their lives, in the morning, Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ will come down. He will give solace to the Muslims, join them and start the *Jihād*. Dajjāl will see them and flee, he will dissolve like salt. In the end, he will face his disgraceful fate. From this

we learn that the first day of the descent of Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ will be the last day of the *fitnah* of Dajjāl. And Allāh ﷻ knows best.

*Answer Nine:*

These two things will be the last days of the *fitnah* of Dajjāl. In fact, after the demise of Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ, it will be the last days before *Qiyāmat*. Therefore, they are referred to as the close signs.

*Answer Ten:*

This is modern day Istanbul. It is located partly in Asia and partly in Europe. The European Union will head from here towards the Arabian Peninsula, Hijāz and Shām. This city was conquered in the seventh Hijri century by Sultan Muhammad Fātih. He was worthy of the glad-tidings given by Rasūlullāh ﷺ. In the end times, the major battle between Islām and disbelief will be fought here too.

*Answer Eleven:*

Many people ask this question. The answer is that in this army, the meaning of the *Khalīfah* of Allāh, the Mahdī, being present, is that he will be the leader of the army and this army will go out in support of him, even though he will not be in it at that very time. However, this army will head out and when they pledge allegiance to him, they will be his real support. In this, one must understand that the proud Hindi leaders who feel that they will conquer Pakistan should forget about their ideas. The same army

will take revenge from America, Britain and Israel and their allies on behalf of the entire humanity. *Inshā Allāh*

*Answer Twelve:*

The general people are quite lazy for these *Salāhs*. The elite *Mujāhidīn* are punctual upon them and through the blessings of this, they remain on the straight path and keep the flag of *Jihād* aloft.

*Answer Thirteen:*

The people who remain away and disconnected from *Jihād*, they are the people who feel that whatever the media says, that is the final word. They will fall into the *fitnah* of Dajjāl because of this. Currently, there is a major *Jihād* going on. It is the magical sort of explanation given by anchors. Even if a person does not share those views, he adopts them but does not carry them out. His instruction will be the same as that of those who fall into Dajjālī propaganda and start feeling that *Jihād* is terrorism, i.e. if he denies the duty of *Jihād*, then he will be deprived of *īmān* and if he practically abandons it, he will be very sinful.

*Answer Fourteen:*

The first battalion of this group will fight the Mahdī. They will be sunk into the earth. Those who remain will be killed by the Mahdī and his *Mujāhidīn*. Their wealth will be taken as booty.

*Answer Fifteen:*

In geographical terms, it is the entire Afghanistan, Sarhad area of Pakistan and some tribal areas. It also includes the central Asian countries. Fortunate people from other countries will join these people.

*Answer Sixteen:*

*Salāh* will be suspended in *Masjid Al-Aqsā* because of severe war. It could also be because a temporary closure of the Israelis. Anyway, the continuous efforts being made will peak in gaining control of *Al-Quds*. This flashpoint will cause the world to become heated and start the Third World War.

*Answer Seventeen:*

*Mā warā un Nahr* comprises of two phrases. The meaning of *Mā warā* is behind and *Nahr* means river. The complete sentence means: behind the river. This refers to the Oxus River. The top part is in Afghanistan and the bottom part flows in Tajikistan, Uzbekistan and Turkmenistan. *Khurāsān* refers to the area on the side of this river where Afghanistan is and it also refers to the area of the central Asian countries; Kyrgyzstan, Kazakhstan, Azerbaijan.

*Answer Eighteen:*

*Jihād* is an important form of worship in Islām. Allāh ﷻ has given the command for it and Rasūlullāh ﷺ practically

implemented it. Considering this, it is *Fard*, Allāh ﷻ has made it binding and in terms of the action of Rasūlullāh ﷺ, it is *Sunnah*. Both words are correct in their respective implications. By saying *Sunnah*, we do not deny its obligation, but we link it to Rasūlullāh ﷺ and establish its status as honoured and blessed. The Dajjāl series of books testifies to this.

*Answer Nineteen:*

There are a number of calendars used in the world. The calendar whose date fits with this calculation begins at the conquest of Alexander the Great.

*Answer Twenty:*

The Jews have always been putting the gun on the shoulders of others to fight. They have incited the Christians and caused them to fight the Muslims. The Crusades is an old battle that testifies to this. It was an ancient gift of the Jews to humanity. In the end times, the same thing will happen. They will unite the Christian world of the West and bring them to confront the Muslims. When the Christians are defeated at the hands of the Muslims and the Muslims will tire, then the Jews will take advantage and announce the emergence of Dajjāl. They will come out with dreams of ruling the world. The Muslims will be in great difficulty at the time and the war with the Jews at Armageddon will start. Before this, there will be clashes with the Jews, but the main battle will happen later.

*Answer Twenty-One:*

There is no difference in the narrations. There is a difference in the way it is explained. Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ will come down in Damascus, on the eastern side near the white minaret. From there, he will head to Ufayq with the *Mujāhidīn* where Dajjāl would have laid siege to the *Mujāhidīn*. At that time, the Dajjālī technology will reach its peak. He will kill people and bring them alive using his tricks and will be engaged in trying to convince people that he is a deity. In essence, the place where Sayyidunā ‘Isā ﷺ will come down is stipulated. However, the time of descent has been described in different ways. One narration states a certain time whilst another mentions something else.

*Answer Twenty-Two:*

Yes, there is a place called Yahūdiyyah in Isfahan, Iran. There are many staunch Jews that live there. They are the ones that were banished from Palestine when Nebuchadnezzar came upon them and vanquished them. They are major traders in this place and they have a great influence on the Iranian economy. They had previously arranged festivities and functions with great flair on the National Day of Israel. The pictures of this have been published in the newspapers too. In terms of their lineage, they are purely Jewish. There is no mixture of any non-Jewish blood in them. The purer the Jew, the closer he will be to Dajjāl.

*Answer Twenty-Three:*

The doors of repentance will close right at the end of time. The emergence of Dajjāl will take place before this. The answer to the

above question has been given in the detailed book itself. *Inshā Allāh*, you will get satisfaction through studying it well.

*Answer Twenty-Four:*

The objective of this line is to show the need for a global leader. When he comes, then give encouragement to obey him. He will be very brave and courageous and finish off disbelief and establish the Islāmic *Khilāfat* on earth. We do not deny the sacrifices of these people. They are engaged in enlivening the command of Allāh ﷻ. Read a few lines ahead and your misunderstanding will be removed. At various places in the book, we congratulate the sacrifices of a select group of people. It is not the demand of justice to overlook this and take a vague sentence out of context and take some other meaning.

*Answer Twenty-Five:*

Never. This impression has been negated throughout the book. The entire book testifies that the people of black flags will be those fortunate ones that will join the brave leader in the end times who follows the Sunnah and will wage *Jihād*. They are the people, or the progeny of the lofty people that faced armies from more than forty countries alone. All of them had come to wipe out the light of Allāh ﷻ. Not only did they face them, but they presented a unique example of bravery and planning that changed the course of history. These people who gave themselves to Allāh proved every analyst wrong. They displayed such sacrifice and selflessness that causes one's *īmān* to rise and shine. They have

been blessed with the fervour of *īmān* and they showed how to come out of clutches of colonialism. They are the great and fortunate people of the world who reminded us of the time of the Sahābah ﷺ in terms of their *īmānī* honour, wisdom and foresight. They presented a flash of the deeds of the Muslims of the first century in front of the weak hearted. These deeds are mentioned in the books of history, they describe the condition of their *īmān*, the help of Allāh ﷻ and how victory came in front of their eyes. As far as the situation where some Muslims are being used by the disbelievers, then this is a painful chapter of history. *Jihād* is such a duty and obligation that must be kept alive, no matter the conditions and circumstances, oppression and subjugation. This is a continuous effort and it is a display of loyalty and self-sacrifice. It is an example of sacrifice and sincerity. As long as its flag remains high, the Muslims have guarantee of remaining high. Therefore, we must join and raise this flag aloft. Until then, the Muslims will not rise.

As for the difficult Urdu, the new edition of the book has been simplified where necessary. The subject matter has been made easier to understand. If you and other readers still find difficulty, then point out the words. I shall think of easier words for them. May Allāh ﷻ reward you.



## **THE FALSE PERSONA FABRICATED BY THE WEST & DAJJĀL**

*Assalāmu ‘Alaykum wa Rabmatullāh wa Barakātuhu*

I wanted to ask an important question. You wrote in your book that Dajjāl will be a person of the Superman or Terminator type. These people are fabrications of the western world, whereas Dajjāl is a real being that has been created. What is the link between them? We hope that you will give a satisfactory reply.

Answer:

Dajjāl will have a great amount of power and ability. This will be given to him. Allāh ﷻ created him in order to test man. Some abilities will be on account of the *fitnah* mongering Jewish scientists and their inventions. Through the help of these things, they are striving to make him the king of the world. It seems as though a mixture of natural ability and manufactured things, effort is being made to turn him into a being that cannot be subjugated. However, in the end, the undying enthusiasm and sincere efforts and sacrifice of the *Mujāhidīn*, the capitalist minded Jews and their think tanks will all be vanquished and victory will be for the men of Allāh who despite being ill-equipped, they will not be awed by the advanced West, they will refuse to submit before them. They will use their meagre means

and raise the flag of rebellion against the Shaytān and his field workers. And Allāh ﷻ knows best.

Bear in mind that these fabricated people, Superman and Terminator and so on, they have been made up in order to soften the minds and familiarise people with the idea of Dajjāl before he comes out. They have been made up in order to cause people to be awed by the devilish powers. The people of Islām must repeat the lesson of *Taubīd* so that the eternal qualities of Allāh ﷻ can be set deep in their minds in such a way that they are not awed or put into fear at all and no false persona can deceive them.



## COUNTDOWN

*Assalāmu ‘Alaykum wa Rabmatullāh wa Barakātuhu*

MAY Allāh ﷻ increase the power of your pen. Some time back, I read a booklet called ‘Masjid Al-Aqsā: The matter of 1.5 million Muslims’. This was written by Hāmid Kamāl-ud-Dīn. He has tried to fulfil the right of the topic. In this booklet, on page 53 and page 54, he has responded to the claim of the Jews of owning *Masjid Al-Aqsā* from a religious point of view. However, from this point, there is a confusion in my mind. I am giving you the trouble of clarifying it. My question has two parts. The first part is related to the following excerpt,

‘The following reality must be borne in mind regarding the Jewish claim of the Blessed Lands being the right of their forefathers; it is very important. Whichever Jews are found in the world today, a very small number of them are descendants of the original *Banī Isrā’īl*. They have never been in leadership positions, or even close to them. Most of world Jewry today are the Ashkenazi; their forefathers were Khazarians. They are also called Caucasians. They have blue eyes and white skin. They lived for a while in the Caucasus and in the tenth and eleventh Christian centuries, they embraced Judaism. After this, they went to Hungary, Poland and Moscow. They then spread throughout

Europe. In every place, they got into media and politics and high ranking positions in society.

They had some devilish power that wherever they went, they gained prominence and influence. Besides this, they gave birth to the heretic thinkers and philosophers. Because they stayed in Poland for a long while, that is why they were called 'Jews of Poland'. Everyone referred to them with this name. Anyway, this was a new element in the Jewish people. This white nation overpowers the Jewish nation at the present moment. 80% of the Jews in the world today are the Ashkenazi type. The other 20% make up the various other types of Jews. Like the rest of the world, the children of Sayyidunā Ya'qūb ﷺ (the original historic Jews) are ruled by the Ashkenazi Jews. Most of the Jews today are these ones and they have the authority too. Whether it is the Israeli leadership, or the lobbies in America and Europe, these Jews are the prominent ones in them.

The matter becomes more interesting. The 'white Jews' have hardly anything to do with the line of Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm ﷺ. They have nothing to do with the Semitic bloodline, but they are the ones who are the guardians of the rights of the Semitic nation in Europe and America! If someone says one word against them, they are accused of anti-Semitism. This goes right up to court cases. People were expelled from Harvard University on the basis of anti-Semitism. If someone wants to go into the topic, he

will have to resort to long-winded methods so that he does not fall into the circle of anti-Semitism.

The puzzling issue is that these blue-eyed, white people that hailed from Poland, Bulgaria, Hungary and Austria that are definitely fully European are asking for *Bayt-ul-Muqaddas* based on the name of being the progeny of Sayyidunā Ya'qūb ﷺ and Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm ﷺ! For this right of their forefathers, they are telling the people that have been living there for centuries worshipping Allāh ﷻ in the way of Sayyidunā Ibrāhīm ﷺ to leave the Masjid because the blessed land is the right of the progeny of Ibrāhīm, not of the Canaanites!

By reading this, the following questions come to mind:

*Question One:*

What is this entire issue of the division of the bloodline? We only know that the Jews are Jews and they have usurped our right. They are a damned nation of the world awaiting the anger of Allāh ﷻ, as is stated in the Hadīth.

*Question Two:*

By reading about Israeli and non-Israeli Jews, the thought comes to mind that the real *Banī Isrā'īl* are not in control of Palestine, but some other nation that became Jews are. We also know that the Jews do not propagate their religion because they only accept a person as a Jew if they were born as such, not those who embraced the religion. So, all the Ahādīth that speak about the

divine anger that will fall upon them in the end times, how can they refer to a nation that is not the *Banī Isrāʿīl*?

*Question Three:*

By reading this excerpt, the thought comes to mind that the real *Banī Isrāʿīl* are being ruled by some Ashkenazi Jews. Because of this, they are deserving of mercy, let alone classifying them as being worthy of damnation.

*Question Four:*

On all the major websites, there is a countdown to 21 December 2012 CE. Some say that this is doomsday. Many Christians say that it is the Rapture Year. Some say that 2012 CE is the start point of a 7 year period (2012 to 2019). They say that these 7 years are Jubilee Years. It is their belief that their Messiah will come in these 7 years. Does all of this have any link with what you have explained in your book on Dajjāl regarding Sayyidunā Dānyāl ﷺ? The book states that the end of the empire of hate, or the beginning of the empire of hate will start in 2012 CE. In the light of this, this could be the appointed time for the Mahdī too. It must remain clear that at this time, things printed with 2012 CE have broken sales records in Europe and America.

Was-Salām

Dānyāl Khālid, Peshawar

*Answer One:*

Like every nation, there are the original class found amongst the Jews. In fact, compared to the other nations, it is found more in the Jews. They look down upon other nations. They also have pride amongst themselves in terms of bloodline and tribe, thereby displaying tribalism of the Days of Ignorance. Anyway, despite all of this pride over race and lineage, both of them snatched Palestine from the Muslims, banished the local people from their land and set up camp there. They killed the local people in great numbers. Both of them feel that Dajjāl is their saviour and they are levelling out the plain for his coming. They feel that it is necessary to destroy *Masjid Al-Aqsā*. All these bloodlines are equal in these crimes. Therefore, the curse and anger of Allāh for the Jews is such that all of them have a share in it.

*Answer Two:*

Based on their racial prejudice, the Jews do not accept, but according to Allāh ﷻ, whichever nation stands with the damned nation, they will also be worthy of the anger of Allāh ﷻ. Today, these second class Jews add to the numbers of the original Jews. If they leave the Palestinian land, then the original Jews will not be able to stand in front of the Palestinian *Mujāhidīn* for even a short while. Those who aid and support the accursed nation are also accursed.

*Answer Three:*

These people are the tools of the original usurpers and despite the Palestinians telling them time and time again, and despite seeing the oppression with their eyes, the oppression has increased. Therefore, the ruling that will apply to their masters will apply to them too.

*Answer Four:*

The basic issue is that all Muslims must repent from all sins and give their lives to raise their *Dīn*. In which year will this happen? Knowledge of this is left to Allāh ﷻ alone. Those who have an interest in the date, have they given it due consideration and started to prepare for the grave and the hereafter? The answer is apparently in the negative. Is this intelligence or foolishness? Is this giving one's self for the Sunnah or causing strife? The sign of being involved in strife is that man delves into things that are not the objective and he overlooks those things that are the objective. May Allāh ﷻ bless us with sound intelligence and sound hearts.   
Āmīn



### CONTRADICTION OR ERROR

Maulānā Sher Muhammad,

*Assalāmu ‘Alaykum wa Rahmatullāh wa Barakātuhu*

I read Dajjāl Who? When? Where? By Muftī Abū Lubābah Shah Mansūr. *Alhamdulillah*, his effort is highly appreciated. After reading it, we learn the direction in which the world is going and where we are standing. *Inshā Allāh*, this book will affect every person who reads it. May Allāh ﷻ save us from the evil of Dajjāl and may He keep us in His protection. May Allāh ﷻ bless us with an end upon *īmān*. Amīn

On page 87 and 88 of the book, Muftī Saheb has mentioned the dream of Nebuchadnezzar. The dream was explained by Sayyidunā Dānyāl ﷺ. There seems to be a contradiction in it, as stated on page 88. ‘Because there has been no government in the world established after 2300 days and after staying for 45 days, it came to an end.’ (1290 – 1235 = 45) The calculation done here is not correct because if we subtract 1235 from 1290, it is not 45, but 55.

Going ahead, it is written, ‘subsequently, the empire of hate will be set up 2300 years after 333 years that passed before Christ (2300 – 333). This will end upon the destruction of Dajjāl and

the insolent Jews. Then, some researchers say that according to the formula (1967 + 45 = 2012), the end of this terrible empire will start. The formula written here is incorrect because according to my estimate, of 55 years, if it is added to 1967, we end up with 2020.

The empire of hate was established in 1967. If 55 is added to it, it comes to June 2020. If we look at this date from the Islamic calendar, then the date is 11 June 2022, corresponding to 10 Dhul Qa'dah 1443.

If we look at this Islamic date from the Hadīth point of view, then three points come to light. In one Hadīth, it is mentioned that Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ will be 40 years old when he emerges. Another Hadīth states that Allāh ﷻ will send a *Mujaddid* at the beginning of every century. This person will be a means of strength to Islām. From these Ahādīth, we learn two things:

1. The age of Sayyidunā Mahdī ﷺ will be about 40
2. The *Mujaddid* should be born in the beginning of the century. It seems as though this will be done in 2022, not in 2012, because in 2012, the Hijrī year is 1433

From this discussion we learn that the start of the destruction of the empire of hate, i.e. Israel, will start after 55 years, in June 2022.

From this discussion, we can draw the following points:

1. The empire of hate will remain for 55 years
2. The empire of hate was established in June 1967. After 55 years comes June 2022. It will begin to decline on 5 Dhul Qa'dah 1443.
3. The emergence of Mahdī will be in Muharram 1444, corresponding to August 2022.
4. The *Jihād* against the disbelievers under the command of the Mahdī will start in Muharram 1444, August 2022. Remember that 20 August is the date on which the Jews set fire to *Masjid Al-Aqsā* in 1969.

We request Muftī Abū Lubābah to kindly make these corrections in the book. May Allāh ﷻ reward you. Amīn

Was Salām,

Kalīm-ullāh Memon

Maulānā Sher Muhammad

*Assalāmu ‘Alaykum wa Rahmatullāh wa Barakātuhu*

*Answer:*

This contradiction has come about as a result of a typographical error. It is as follows; 1335 – 1290. In this way, 45 years remain, not 55. This was just a typing error, otherwise when a person will check the previous text, there will be no objection. This error has

been rectified in the next edition of the book. We are grateful to you and all the readers that pointed the error out. May Allāh ﷻ bless all with His true love and the love of Rasūlullāh ﷺ. May Allāh ﷻ bless us all with the divine ability to follow all that which pleases Him and to tread according to the guidance of Rasūlullāh ﷺ. Āmīn



## NAZM

### **O ALLĀH, SAVE US FROM THE FITNAH OF DAJJĀL**

*O my Rabb, do not test us with Dajjāl  
O Allāh, protect us from the fitnah of Dajjāl  
Why do you not make du'ā' to be saved from his evil?  
When the master ﷺ sought protection from the fitnah of Dajjāl  
He will remain protected from this evil in the time  
The one who will beautify himself with good deeds  
This is why the Zionists have prepared  
They want to be happy by welcoming him  
One are the Maghdūb 'Alayhim and the other is Dāllīn  
Christianity is pleased with the wealth of the Zionists  
They want to place the world as surety  
Until yesterday they were trampled upon everywhere in it  
This is the call of Masjid Al-Aqsā to the People of Truth  
Now free me from the clutches of Dajjāl  
Beautify the garden of the master ﷺ throughout your life  
With your wealth, deeds, actions and words  
Abū Lubābah has brought the full cup to you  
He informed the nation of the trap of Dajjāl  
Laws will be implemented upon the carrion consumers  
That is why they fear the coming of the falcon*



### TRANSLATOR'S NOTE

By the grace of Allāh ﷻ, translation completed on Monday 7 Rabī-uth Thānī 1442/23 November 2020. All praise is due to Allāh ﷻ for blessing us with the opportunity to translate this work. May Allāh ﷻ accept from the author and translator and take this work worldwide for the guidance of humanity, Āmīn.

As with all endeavors, there are bound to be perfections and shortcomings. The perfections are from Allāh and the shortcomings from us.

Abdullah Moolla, Azaadville

ghazali.in.motion@gmail.com

رَبَّنَا تَقَبَّلْ مِنَّا إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ

**O our Rabb, accept from us, indeed You are All-Hearing, All-Knowing**



### **THE AUTHOR**

Muftī Abū Lubābah Shah Mansūr hails from Pakistan. He graduated as an ‘ālim in 1989 having passing the Wifāq-ul-Madāris examination. He then furthered his studies in Iftā’ and Fiqh at Jāmi’a Fārūqiyyah, Karachi, completing in 1991.

Muftī Abū Lubābah was appointed as head of the Dār-ul-Iftā at Jāmi’a Fārūqiyyah from 1991 to 2000.

Since 2000, he has been serving at Jāmi’a Ar-Rashīd, Ahsanabad, Karachi as a teacher of Hadīth and head of the following departments:

1. Takhassus fil Hadīth
2. Takhassus fil Iftā’ wal Qadā
3. Takhassus fil Lugha Al-‘Arabiyya
4. Takhassus fil Lugha Al-Injliziyyah

From 1995 until now, Muftī Abū Lubābah Shah Mansūr has been actively involved in journalism and has written more than 1000 articles for different famous magazines and journals of Pakistan. He has also authored more than thirty books. Some of them are listed below.

1. Marginalia of Sharh ‘Uqūd Rasm-ul-Muftī
2. Adāb Fatwā Nawesī
3. Tashīl As-Sirājī

4. Al-Imlā wat-Tarqīm
5. Tahrīr Kayse Sikhye?
6. Rahnuma Khitābat
7. Islām aur Tarbiyat Aulād
8. Khawatīn kā Dīnī Mu'allim
9. Fārsī kā Asān Qā'idah
10. Gunāh Ma'āf Karāne wālī Nekiya
11. Turk Nādan se Turk Dāna Tak
11. Aap Hidāya keyse Parhe?
12. Fath-ul-Ghaffār
13. Marginalia of Al-Hidāyah
14. Marginalia of Mukhtasar Al-Qudūrī
15. Marginalia of Kanz-ud-Daqā'iq
16. Marginalia of Sharh Al-Wiqāyah

May Allāh ﷻ accept all his efforts and works and grant us the divine ability to benefit from and practice upon his luminous teachings. Āmīn